1	FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION
2	
3	
4	COMPETITION AND CONSUMER PROTECTION
5	IN THE 21ST CENTURY
6	
7	
8	
9	
LO	
L1	
L2	Tuesday, November 6, 2018
L3	9:00 a.m.
L4	
L5	
L6	American University
L7	Washington College of Law
L8	4300 Nebraska Avenue, N.W.
L9	Washington, D.C.
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION	
2	INDEX	
3		PAGE:
4	Welcome and Introductory Remarks	
5	By Jonathan Baker	5
6		
7	The Economics of Big Data, Privacy, and	
8	Competition - An Introduction	9
9		
10	The Economics of Big Data and Personal Information	ı 27
11		
12	The Business of Big Data	121
13		
14	The Impact of GDPR on EU Technology Venture	
15	Investment	194
16		
17	Big Data Fails: Recent Research into the Surprisi	.ng
18	Ineffectiveness of Black-Box AI	215
19		
20	Corporate Data Ethics: Risk Management for the	
21	Big Data Economy	232
22		
23	Free Speech and Data Privacy	248
24		
25	FTC Experience with Data Markets	264

_	Ρ	R	0	C	E	\mathbf{E}	D	Ι	Ν	G	S

- 2 MR. GILMAN: Good morning, everyone. My
- 3 name is Dan Gilman. I am at the FTC's Office of
- 4 Policy Planning. Just a couple of really short
- 5 announcements before we get to today's program.
- 6 First, everyone ought to know that this is a
- 7 public event not just for your attendance, but it is
- 8 being webcast. So you are being recorded. There will
- 9 also be a transcript of today's proceedings taken and
- 10 then subsequently made available.
- 11 Number two, some of you may have already
- 12 gotten guestion cards on the way in. We have them
- 13 available throughout the day. People will collect
- 14 them. Staff will read them all, process them all.
- 15 Some of them will be passed along to panelists during
- 16 the day, not necessarily all of them, but we will take
- 17 them. We are going to try and keep a prompt schedule,
- 18 if we can.
- 19 So without spending any more time, I want to
- 20 introduce -- oh, biographies are available. So we
- 21 have very, very accomplished people here today. We
- 22 are not going to recite their accomplishments at you,
- 23 but the biographies are available.
- I just want to introduce Professor Jonathan
- 25 Baker, an antitrust scholar here at American

1	University	Washington	College	of	Law	for	welcoming
2	remarks.						
3							
4							
5							
6							
7							
8							
9							
10							
11							
12							
13							
14							
15							
16							
17							
18							
19							
20							
21							
22							
23							
24							

2 MR. BAKER: Thank you, Dan. I am delighted

WELCOME AND INTRODUCTORY REMARKS

- 3 to welcome the Federal Trade Commission and the
- 4 antitrust and consumer protection community to my law
- 5 school. If you have not been here before, I hope you
- 6 will stay some time to meet some of our terrific
- 7 students and admire our wonderful facility where we
- 8 have now been for about two years.
- 9 I have served twice at the Federal Trade
- 10 Commission, once as an attorney advisor to
- 11 Commissioner Terry Calvani and then later as the
- 12 Director of the Bureau of Economics when Bob Pitofsky
- 13 was Chair.

- When Chairman Simons opened these hearings
- in September, he said he modeled them on the hearings
- 16 that Chairman Pitofsky held in 1995 when I was at the
- 17 Federal Trade Commission. The Pitofsky hearings were
- 18 prompted in part by two ways the economy had changed
- 19 since the mid-20th Century. First, markets were
- 20 increasingly globalized. In the four decades since
- 21 the end of the Second World War, firms across the
- 22 developed world, particularly in Europe and Japan, had
- 23 caught up to their U.S. counterparts. And that
- 24 created more competition for many domestic firms at
- 25 home and abroad. And antitrust enforcers were

- 1 increasingly detecting international cartels.
- 2 The second change in the economy between the
- 3 mid-20th Century and 1995 was the growing importance
- 4 and pace of technological change. You could see that
- 5 particularly in information technology. This was a
- 6 decade after Microsoft introduced the Windows
- 7 Operating System for the IBM PC and we were right at
- 8 the start of the dot-com boom.
- 9 The changes in the economy that we saw in
- 10 1995 are still continuing. International trade has
- 11 continued to increase as a fraction of GDP, and
- 12 although the overall rate of productivity growth has
- 13 probably slowed since 1995, many of what are now the
- 14 largest internet and information technology firms were
- 15 just being born then. Amazon was only a year old.
- 16 Facebook and Google were still to come.
- 17 The rise of the internet points to new and
- 18 distinctive challenges for the hearings that the
- 19 Federal Trade Commission is now conducting,
- 20 particularly for the ones for this week. The
- 21 transformation for information technology since 1995,
- 22 and particularly the growth of online platforms, is at
- 23 the heart of the novel competition and consumer
- 24 protection challenges that the FTC must now address.
- 25 On the consumer protection side, online

- 1 platforms provide a new locus for fraud and deception
- 2 and the migration of personal data to online hosts
- 3 creates new privacy challenges.
- 4 On the antitrust side, if you credit the
- 5 recent economic research that suggests that market
- 6 power has been on the rise for decades, which is what
- 7 I talked about last month on the opening day of the
- 8 hearings, then it is natural to ask whether increasing
- 9 market power is related to the growth of information
- 10 technology generally and look closely at the conduct
- 11 of the internet giants, in particular, including the
- 12 way they develop and use data about their customers
- 13 and their suppliers.
- 14 So the issues that the Federal Trade
- 15 Commission is concerned with this week are at the
- 16 center of the new challenges for antitrust and
- 17 consumer protection that are created by the 21st
- 18 Century economy.
- 19 On behalf of the American University
- 20 Washington College of Law, I am delighted to welcome
- 21 everyone to this important two and a half day
- 22 conversation.
- 23 So let me now introduce one of my successors
- 24 as the Director of the Bureau of Economics, Ginger Jin
- 25 from the University of Maryland, who will give us an

11/6/2018

1	introduction to the	economics	of	big	data,	privacy,
2	and competition.					
3	(Applause	.)				
4						
5						
6						
7						
8						
9						
10						
11						
12						
13						
14						
15						
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23						
24						

Т	THE ECONOMICS OF BIG DATA, PRIVACY, AND
2	COMPETITION - AN INTRODUCTION
3	MS. JIN: Thank you so much for having me.
4	I appreciate the opportunity to share my thoughts
5	about big data with you.
6	As an economic researcher, I have done some
7	research about markets with asymmetric information,
8	but not data or privacy-specific before I joined the
9	Commission in 2015. However, the precious experience
10	at the Commission has exposed me to a lot of cases in
11	data security and privacy, which pushed me to dig
12	deeper into the market and think hard about the
13	potential benefits and risks related to data
14	collection, data use and data sharing.
15	I remember at that time, when I started this
16	learning process, I felt that I am on a fast-moving
17	train, but I am not sure where it is going. Two years
18	later, even after I had returned to economics, I think
19	the speed of the train has been faster than I thought
20	and the destination is even fuzzier. So as a result,
21	I have a lot of questions in my mind to which a
22	comprehensive and a satisfactory answer is yet to
23	come.
24	I hope hearings like this and before and
25	after this would provide opportunity for everyone to

1 think about this issue, to chime in with their own

- 2 opinion, and really form a collective wisdom. And
- 3 this collective wisdom, I believe, would have an
- 4 impact for our policymakers to make informed
- 5 decisions.
- 6 So today, I would just probably organize my
- 7 thoughts in an economic framework. It probably is not
- 8 precise to call them thoughts, but just a list of
- 9 questions and hopefully that will stir conversation in
- 10 two and a half days of this hearing.
- 11 So the first question I asked myself is,
- 12 what is going on in the marketplace? And to begin
- 13 this question, I want to look at the kind of players
- 14 in the market. We are all familiar with the role of
- 15 firms here, but I want to make some comment about
- 16 consumers, government, and research institutes.
- 17 So consumers in the data market are not just
- 18 consuming products and services backed by data. They
- 19 are also active data providers and data users. How
- 20 many of you have, say, a smart watch on you sometime
- 21 during the day? Some of you.
- 22 So you can see from these kind of devices
- 23 and online apps that we are constantly providing data
- 24 to the app. We are also consuming data from that. We
- 25 want to know the statistics, how many steps we have

- 1 walked today and how many miles we have run, and so
- 2 forth. So this is a very active data exchange between

- 3 consumers and firms. So consumers are not passive
- 4 sort of consumers of the products generated out of
- 5 data; they are also actively participating in this
- 6 process.
- 7 And to some extent, the Government is
- 8 similar to consumers. They consume data. They also
- 9 provide data. However, the Government has the power
- 10 to make new legislation about this market. They can
- 11 designate certain law enforcement to enforce the law.
- 12 So in that sense, the Government is both a player and
- 13 a referee. So I think that combination probably will
- 14 make Government's role distinctive from all the other
- 15 players here.
- In terms of research institutes, here I want
- it to be a broad definition, not only economic
- 18 institute but also, say, think tanks, consumer groups,
- 19 even industry associations. And those institutes, we
- 20 are -- as an economic researcher, I can say that I am
- 21 always hungry for data to make my research more
- 22 insightful. But on the other hand, we also want those
- 23 research institutes to be kind of a third party to
- 24 describe the marketplace to us from an objective point
- 25 of view. So I think that role probably individual

- 1 consumers cannot play, but will be very important in
- 2 this marketplace.
- In terms of exactly what is going on, I hope
- 4 this hearing and other hearings would shed more light
- 5 on who generates most data; who uses which data for
- 6 what purpose; where and how does data stay, flow
- 7 and evolve; and how does technology reshape data
- 8 and data use; who benefits, who loses from certain
- 9 data practices; and what is the aggregate consequence
- 10 of data use in the short run and in the long run;
- 11 and what is known and what is not known, to whom and
- 12 when.
- I really think those questions have to be
- 14 addressed by probably a multidisciplinary approach,
- 15 not only from the Commission's own research report,
- 16 which has been done in 2014 and 2016 about data, but
- 17 also from, say, computer scientists, economists, law
- 18 professors or even psychologists, to really help us
- 19 understand how each player works in this space. I
- 20 would encourage all the think tanks and organizations
- 21 to contribute to this, as well. Of course, firms
- 22 should give us probably a more intimate view of
- 23 exactly what they have been using the data and what
- 24 thoughts they have had when they decide the policies
- 25 about the data use. So I hope this afternoon's

1 session about the business of big data would really

- 2 give us more insights on this.
- 3 So suppose we sort of understand how the
- 4 market works, probably we should ask, is there
- 5 something wrong and what goes wrong? And as an
- 6 economist, I often try to think of that question as
- 7 where does the market fail? We cannot just say this
- 8 is an issue and then jump directly into intervention.
- 9 We probably have to ask to what extent that the market
- 10 is able to address that question, okay, and then where
- 11 the market is not able to address that question.
- 12 So following that line, I am thinking about
- 13 the textbook examples of market failures and there are
- 14 typically four of them. The first one is well known,
- 15 market power. There is a long history of antitrust
- 16 talking about this in monopoly and oligopoly, market
- 17 structure. The second one is information asymmetry.
- 18 The third one is externality. The fourth one is
- 19 bounded rationality.
- 20 And I want to push the audience to think
- 21 exactly whether and how does big data contribute to
- 22 these market failures, okay? I want to be a little
- 23 specific. For example, if you think about potential
- 24 market failure from market power, does data constitute
- 25 barrier to entry? Does data facilitate conclusion

- 1 between oligopolic firms? Does data facilitate
- 2 anticompetitive contracting? Does data facilitate
- 3 perfect price discrimination? And on the other side,
- 4 data could also generate merger efficiency or contract
- 5 efficiency.
- 6 Based on my experience, I think the
- 7 potential anticompetitive practice related to data is
- 8 more often a theoretical possibility than a widespread
- 9 practice in the real world. I am happy to be
- 10 corrected by maybe tomorrow's panel discussion on
- 11 this, and if there are more evidence towards
- 12 anticompetitive direction, I will be really happy to
- 13 be corrected.
- 14 So if we identify some contribution of big
- 15 data to the anticompetitive problem I listed here, I
- 16 think that still has to be translated into what is the
- 17 overall impact of that practice on consumer welfare,
- 18 both short run and long run. That is sort of where
- 19 the real and tangible harm should be associated with
- 20 big data before we take antitrust action towards that.
- Okay. The second one is information
- 22 asymmetry. I know not all of you have economic
- 23 training here. A very textbook example about
- 24 information asymmetry is prescription drugs. That is,
- 25 we, as consumers, we do not know exactly what is in

- 1 that particular pill. The firms could probably do
- 2 some advertising telling us that, okay, we really have

- 3 a cancer cure in that tablet. However, even after we
- 4 consume it, we still cannot tell whether it has really
- 5 cured our cancer because there are so many other
- 6 things going on. So this is a very typical
- 7 information asymmetric problem because the firms know
- 8 more about the product than individual consumers.
- 9 If we sort of borrow that kind of mind set
- 10 into the data-related issues, then I would say the
- 11 information asymmetry associated with data is probably
- 12 even more complicated than prescription drugs in the
- 13 sense that we not only have information asymmetry
- 14 before the focal transaction, consumers do not know
- 15 how they are going to use that data for the particular
- 16 transaction, for example. But, also, a lot of
- 17 asymmetry would arise after that focal transaction.
- 18 We do not know how the firm is going to store the
- 19 data, to what extent they are going to change the
- 20 content and format of the data, and to what extent
- 21 they are going to sort of link the data with something
- 22 else, okay?
- This is not only just the information set of
- 24 consumers at the point of focal transaction or after
- 25 the focal transaction, but, also, sort of what is the

- 1 information set of firms as time goes on, right?
- 2 may not know exactly what they are going to do with
- 3 the data, but they will have some say in how they are
- 4 going to use the data later on. And that question
- 5 also relates to affiliates or even nonaffiliates of
- 6 the firm if they are going to share the data with the
- 7 firm.
- And I would also add black-market players 8
- 9 like hackers and the public here because we know in
- incidents like data breach and other things, that --10
- 11 maybe this is an unintended data use, but it turns out
- 12 to be a potential data use in reality.
- 13 So coming back to this core question, what
- 14 is the harm to consumer welfare from the information
- asymmetry problem of data and where does it show up 15
- 16 and how much is it? Can we really quantify it?
- 17 So the third market failure, the potential
- market failure, is externality. What is the typical 18
- 19 example of externality? Let's say air pollution,
- right? We could have a lot of firms producing harmful 20
- 21 gas into the air. We, as, say, the general public or
- 22 the consumer of air, we sort of probably can tell the
- 23 air does not smell right and we can do some lab tests
- 24 showing that there are some harmful components in the
- 25 air, but we do not know exactly which firm contributes

- 1 to that air pollution.
- 2 And this negative externality is not taken
- 3 into account by the firms in their market practice
- 4 which generates this negative externality problem. If
- 5 we bring that mind set to the data issue, there could
- 6 be questions like, what data practice would generate
- 7 what spillover? And we know that according to the
- 8 Bureau of Justice statistics, about 7 percent of
- 9 American people above the age of 16 is a victim of
- 10 identity theft, and a lot of identity theft are
- 11 related to data issues.
- 12 However, even if I am a victim of identity
- 13 theft, I do not know exactly which of the hundreds of
- 14 firms I interacted with in my past will sort of really
- 15 contribute to this event of identity theft. In that
- 16 sense, it is kind of a similar problem of negative
- 17 externality as the air pollution I just talked about.
- 18 Okay? So that is just negative externality.
- 19 There could also be positive externality in
- 20 the sense that we know if a lot of data sets pulled
- 21 together would really help, say, the census or
- 22 researchers using the census being able to generate
- 23 research grade outcomes. However, each firm may not
- 24 have the full incentive to share that data because
- 25 they are not going to get all the returns from that

- 1 data use. So in that sense, we could even have
- 2 positive spillovers which generate an under-incentive

- 3 to collect and share data.
- 4 So I want this hearing -- I am hopeful that
- 5 this hearing will talk about the externality issues in
- 6 data and to what extent the parties that generate that
- 7 spillover have the incentive to internalize that
- 8 spillover and how does that spillover affect consumer
- 9 welfare.
- 10 So the last potential market failure is
- 11 bounded rationality. We know a lot of us have been
- 12 sophisticated, but we are not as sophisticated as the
- 13 machine could be or as a rational agent in an economic
- 14 model would assume. So we always have some level of
- 15 sort of standard rationality or you can say the
- 16 rational choice of not paying attention. And this
- 17 could happen in this area.
- 18 And we know, thanks to researchers like
- 19 Laurie Kernoff (phonetic) that -- we know ten years
- 20 ago that very few people actually read privacy policy.
- 21 However, we still have that as one of the main
- 22 building blocks for today's data space. So exactly
- 23 how consumers, how individuals deal with this kind of
- 24 information presented in front of them when they have
- 25 very limited attention, but a lot of information to

- 1 digest. Okay?
- 2 On the other hand, firms probably are hungry
- 3 for data and they have more resources to deal with the
- 4 data and they can employ or even invent technology to
- 5 process data. So in that sense, my view is the
- 6 asymmetric information between the consumers and the
- 7 firms have been magnified by this advance. On one
- 8 hand, the consumers are driven by inattention, they
- 9 want quick and straightforward solutions. On the
- 10 other hand, the firms are really churning up a lot of
- 11 resources and technology to try to digest as much
- 12 information as possible.
- 13 So that brings a question of who has more
- 14 bounded rationality in this marketplace? Who suffers
- 15 from bounded rationality and whether some parties
- 16 would have incentive to exploit other people's bounded
- 17 rationality. And, again, I want this to sort of boil
- 18 down to exactly how does this bounded rationality
- 19 affect consumer welfare.
- 20 Okay. So that is kind of market failures
- 21 from the economics point of view. And suppose we
- 22 identify one or more market failures in this area,
- then we could talk about a bunch of potential
- 24 solutions. Here, I am putting kind of a spectrum from
- 25 free market to having prescriptive regulation from the

1 Government. Okay? So in the middle, we could have

- 2 industry self-regulation, some guidance to the
- 3 industry firms and somehow there is a mechanism for
- firms to conform with that, or we can sort of 4
- 5 strengthen that by more external monitoring, like the
- consumer education effort, as well as societal 6
- 7 monitoring, and all these probably not involve
- 8 government.
- 9 If we could push it a little bit further, we
- could have government involved in ex-post enforcement 10
- 11 and that is kind of like, say, nutrition supplements,
- 12 right? Okay, you can put the nutrition supplements in
- 13 the market without going through the FDA and clinical
- 14 trial. But if something goes wrong with that, then
- law enforcement effort would come in and to try to 15
- 16 correct that. So that is probably less aggressive
- 17 than the FDA approach, say, in food labeling or drug
- 18 clinical trials.
- 19 And that brings me to the ex-ante
- regulation, that we could have heavy-handed regulation 20
- 21 like define exactly what you can say, what you cannot
- 22 say, we are going to find a way to confirm that what
- 23 you said is correct. We can sort of inspect you
- 24 saying you have to do A, B, C before you produce a
- product because we believe A, B, C is kind of good in 25

- 1 ensuring the quality in the final product or we can
- 2 even impose a minimum quality standard on the final
- 3 product you eventually produce, like a clinical trial
- 4 to make sure that a drug is safe and effective in
- 5 addressing certain diseases.
- 6 We can combine both the ex-ante regulation
- 7 and ex-post enforcement and sort of having this in a
- 8 dynamic sense that we can revise our legislation given
- 9 the new questions coming out and so forth. So I want
- 10 you to have this spectrum in your mind when you think
- 11 about what is the potential solution and what is the
- 12 tradeoff of each solution.
- So now, suppose we sort of agreed on which
- 14 solution we are going to get, and then the guestion is
- 15 exactly how we get to the ideal effect of that
- 16 solution. I have heard people talking about using
- 17 existing rules, such as competition law and consumer
- 18 protection law. And I guess the immediate guestion
- 19 is, how do they fit in this overall framework I just
- 20 discussed about market failures and the potential
- 21 solutions?
- 22 And the second question is, what is the
- 23 relationship between the two poles, okay? They could
- 24 be sort of -- let's say on your left-hand side, I put
- 25 it as a leverage, like the two could be conflicting

- 1 with each other. Let me give you an example. So
- 2 antitrust may concern about data not available to a
- 3 potential entrant into the market and, therefore, push

- 4 for data access, data portability, and data
- 5 standardization. However, the consumer protection
- 6 part may worry about that there might be some
- 7 unintended use of the data and, therefore, the
- 8 consumer should have a right to restrict how their
- 9 data should be used. And that could generate an
- 10 effect that actually reduces the potential entrant's
- 11 access to the data and the data portability.
- 12 So in that sense, these two may be just sort
- 13 of contradicting with each other. Is that the world
- 14 we live in that we have to find the balance point
- 15 between the two or maybe we sort of need the two gears
- 16 to work together?
- 17 Let me give you another example. Say we
- 18 have a lot of data policy, they are very long, legal
- 19 language and hard to understand. If there is no sort
- 20 of consumer protection enforcement on how clear this
- 21 policy must be -- and firms may find that the more
- 22 obscure the language, the better I can get data and
- 23 really benefit from it, and then promoting
- 24 competition, actually would push firms to compete in
- 25 that particular dimension, which means the data

- 1 available to consumers -- the data policy available to
- 2 consumers become more and more obscure. So we could
- 3 talk about like competition in the wrong dimension.
- 4 So in that sense, we want the two gears to
- 5 somehow work together in a complementary way. So I
- 6 hope the hearing would sort of promote a discussion on
- 7 exactly what is the relationship between these two
- 8 existing tours.
- 9 Okay. So there are a lot of questions on
- 10 exactly how to exactly carry out the solution. I
- 11 would just list some questions here for the base of
- 12 discussion. For example, should we aim for the
- 13 legislation to be very comprehensive and detailed or
- 14 shall we leave the detail to the regulatory and
- 15 enforcing agencies? There are arguments in both
- 16 ways.
- Who should be this regulatory or enforcement
- 18 agency? Should that be one or should that be multiple
- 19 agencies? Should that be sort of at the federal level
- 20 for everything or should that be at both federal and
- 21 the state level or just the state level? Should we do
- 22 this industry-specific or should we cover all
- 23 industries? And there are questions like the degree
- 24 of enforcement and regulatory freedom, the resources
- 25 and expertise available to this or these enforcement

- 1 agencies.
- I want to make the extra point here that
- 3 whatever the agency that the Congress have determined
- 4 to give power to, assuming that we sort of agree that
- 5 it is necessary to have such an agency to do their
- 6 enforcement and regulatory function, I think we should
- 7 think hard about how do we to limit the agency's power
- 8 in terms of should we define who this agency should
- 9 report to, how transparent their practice should be,
- 10 and how can we make sure that this agency's action is
- 11 accountable. If they do something over the defined
- 12 area, how can we correct it and how can we bring
- 13 external forces to really spot and correct those kind
- of wrongdoings?
- So in that sense, I hope other parties will
- 16 be able to contribute to that solution, even after we
- 17 have decided exactly how to carry out that solution.
- 18 And given how fast technology is moving in this area,
- 19 I think it is really, really important for all the
- 20 parties I listed here to continue contributing to that
- 21 solution on an ongoing basis.
- I only have two minutes left so let me make
- 23 the final comment about international complications.
- 24 Every country is doing this slightly differently. I
- 25 think, to me, there are sort of three models at least

- 1 coming out of this heterogeneity. One is the European
- 2 model, that they have a comprehensive framework
- covering all countries in the EU, which is GDPR, and 3
- they have DG-comp in the antitrust agency for the EU. 4
- 5 But they also have country-specific enforcement,
- 6 especially for GDPR. Okay? So that is one model.
- 7 Another model is sort of the U.S. status
- 8 We have a patchwork of federal, state, and
- 9 industry-specific enforcement and they generate some
- heterogeneity even within the U.S. 10
- And then the third model is the China model. 11
- 12 They have nationwide laws in 2017, I think. We do not
- 13 know exactly how they are going to enforce that yet.
- 14 But we also know that big data could be an input for
- 15 government censorship and surveillance there.
- 16 So I am not saying that I have a good idea
- 17 of which model of these three is good or is better
- than others, but I think it is really important to 18
- discuss the pros and cons of these approaches. 19
- is not only because companies are global and they have 20
- 21 trouble conforming with all kinds of different
- regimes, but also because -- I think this is more 22
- 23 important -- but also because data, ideas, talents,
- 24 and the money flow globally. Okay?
- 25 So that means if in one corner of the world

Τ	they have very prescriptive regulation, maybe the
2	money and talent and idea would go somewhere else,
3	okay? And what is the implication of that for the
4	whole economy in terms of consumer welfare, as well as
5	the future innovation and support of the economy. I
6	think that is a very big question. So I am going to
7	stop here.
8	Thank you very much.
9	(Applause.)
10	MR. GILMAN: Thanks very much, Ginger. We
11	have a break scheduled now. I would just ask you are
12	getting out a little bit early because we started a
13	little bit early. I would ask people to be in their
14	seats promptly at 10:00, so we can start again on
15	time. Thanks very much.
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	

1	$_{ m THE}$	ECONOMICS	OF	BIG	DATA	AND	PERSONAL	INFORMATION

- 2 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. Good morning to those
- 3 in the room and those watching on the webcast. This
- 4 is our panel on the economics of big data and privacy.
- 5 We have five panelists here to share their views on
- 6 how markets involving big data and privacy function.
- 7 We have Alessandro Acquisti from Carnegie
- 8 Mellon University. We have Omri Ben-Shahar from the
- 9 University of Chicago Law School. We have Liad Wagman
- 10 from the IIT Stuart School of Business in Chicago. We
- 11 have Florian Zettelmeyer from the Kellogg School of
- 12 Management at Northwestern University. And we have
- 13 already heard from Ginger Jin, who is from the
- 14 University of Maryland.
- 15 My name is Jeremy Sandford. I am an
- 16 economist at the Federal Trade Commission. I work in
- 17 antitrust, and for the most part, my colleagues in
- 18 consumer protection at the agency are those that deal
- 19 with big data and privacy issues. So, hopefully, this
- 20 mismatch is a feature and not a bug.
- 21 The reason we have an antitrust person
- 22 moderating this panel is, well, there have been calls
- 23 for increased antitrust enforcement of big data and
- 24 privacy issues. So, for example, Joe Stiglitz,
- 25 speaking at an earlier hearing, shared his view that

- 1 big data and privacy represent one of the biggest
- 2 challenges to our society and to competition law.

- 3 we kind of want to get at the question of should we be
- 4 doing something different with respect to antitrust
- 5 when we have, say, a merger or single-firm conduct
- 6 that involves big data or privacy.
- 7 My focus on competition is not a constraint
- 8 on the panel or their opening statements. You all can
- 9 talk about whatever you want and we are going to hear
- from our panel on kind of their views on how these 10
- 11 markets work. And then I am going to ask questions
- 12 that are going to kind of get at are there competition
- 13 implications for big data and privacy markets that we
- 14 may not be taking into account with the way we do
- 15 things now.
- Okay. So we are going to proceed as 16
- 17 We have already heard from Ginger, so she is
- not going to speak again. But each of the four 18
- remaining panelists will have up to ten minutes for 19
- opening remarks and then we will have a Q&A session 20
- 21 where I will ask questions and the panel will answer.
- 22 If you are in the room here at American
- 23 University and you would like to ask a question of the
- 24 panel, we will have people going up and down the
- aisles with note cards. You can flag one of them 25

- 1 down, get the note card, write your question on the
 - 2 note card, and someone will bring it up to me, and I

- 3 will see what I can do of asking those questions.
- 4 So the order of speakers will be
- 5 alphabetical. So we will have Alessandro, Omri,
- 6 Florian -- sorry. Alessandro, Omri, Liad and then
- 7 Florian.
- 8 MR. ACOUISTI: So good morning and thank you
- 9 so much for the invitation. And, more importantly,
- 10 thank you to the FTC and American University for
- 11 creating this forum. The quality and diversity of the
- 12 speakers is -- should I push something?
- 13 Thank you so much. So I guess you heard my
- 14 thanks. And I was adding that the quality and the
- 15 diversity of the speakers is exactly what we need to
- 16 bring nuance and some degree of clarity to a complex
- 17 topic.
- 18 And in my remarks, I will focus on two
- 19 different areas. First, I will go broad and propose
- 20 some personal framings, some ways to frame the debate
- 21 over big data and privacy. And I will focus in doing
- 22 so on two apparent issues, yet common misconceptions,
- 23 which we, as scholars, are aware of, not often they
- 24 are properly understood in the public debate over
- 25 privacy.

25

1	Second and next, I will go narrower and I
2	will present some ongoing, yet unpublished, work we
3	are doing on the topic of the allocation of value
4	created by the data economy. Okay?
5	So starting from the framing of the
6	misconceptions, the first misconception is that
7	privacy and analytics are antithetical. You can have
8	one or the other, but not both. You find echoes of
9	that stance already back in the days in the writings
10	of scholars whom I actually greatly admire and respect
11	because they were the first scholars to bring
12	economics to the field of privacy, Chicago School
13	scholars such as Posner and Stigler, who conceive of
14	privacy as effectively the concealment of information,
15	the blockage of information flows.
16	Now, we know from the case of work on
17	privacy that a much more nuanced, and I would say,
18	precise view of privacy is in terms of management of
19	information flows, not blockage. It is sharing a
20	secret with a friend or posting some information on
21	social media and choosing the visibility setting for
22	the post are sharing behaviors, which are also privacy
23	behaviors. They are privacy behaviors because they

encapsulate the ability to manage the boundary between

the self and the others, which is far from the notion

- 1 of privacy as a blockage of data.
- Why is this important? It is important
- 3 because once you realize there is more -- in yourself
- 4 there is more than one view of privacy as management
- of this boundary between privacy -- between private
- 6 and public, then you also realize that it is, in fact,
- 7 possible to have simultaneous privacy in analytics to
- 8 protect certain types of data and share certain types
- 9 of data.
- 10 We can do so through truly an actionable,
- 11 informed consent, something that I do not believe is
- 12 very common nowadays in the privacy landscape. We can
- do so through smart regulation. We can do so through
- 14 privacy-announcing technologies. The best of these
- 15 technologies do not block data; rather, they try to
- 16 modulate what data is protected, what data is shared
- in the interest of increasing welfare of different
- 18 stakeholders.
- 19 The second and a related misconception is
- 20 that the relationship between data protection and
- 21 generation of economic value is a monotonic,
- 22 specifically data protection is always welfare-
- 23 decreasing and data collection is welfare-increasing.
- 24 In reality, both in theory papers and empirical ones,
- 25 we have a much more nuanced view and we realize that



- 1 the economic impact is very much context-dependent.
- 2 For instance, healthcare privacy regulation,
- 3 if done improperly, could slow down technological
- innovation in healthcare -- Amalia Miller and 4
- 5 Catherine Tucker have important papers in this area --
- 6 but if done properly can actually increase innovation,
- 7 which is something that we found and published in
- Management Science with Idris Adjerid and Rahul 8
- 9 Social media can lead to better matching in Telang.
- labor markets, but can also lead to more 10
- 11 discrimination in labor markets. So it is always
- 12 context-dependent and we should be very, very cautious
- about taking a one-size-fits-all when we think about 13
- 14 the relationship between data and economic value.
- 15 I can offer you two further examples of this
- 16 from scholars who certainly cannot be accused of being
- 17 against efficiency and against data. The first
- example is again from scholars I admire from the 18
- Chicago School, in particular Posner again, who 19
- noticed already in 1981 that privacy is 20
- redistributive. The point he was making was that data 21
- 22 protection creates economic winners and losers. Now,
- 23 I believe he is right, but it also turns out that the
- 24 lack of data protection also creates economic winners
- 25 and losers. You just cannot avoid this.

- 1 And the second example, which is related to
- 2 the first, is from Hal Varian, who in 1996 pointed out
- 3 how consumers may rationally want marketers to know
- 4 their preference so they get offers which are of
- 5 interest to them. But they also may rationally not
- 6 want marketers to know their willingness to pay in
- 7 order to avoid being price-discriminated. The first
- 8 desire is welfare-increasing for the consumer; the
- 9 second is to avoid a situation which is welfare-
- 10 decreasing.
- 11 So the lesson here is to be watchful of
- 12 arguments, such as data protection is monotonically
- increasing or decreasing value. The reality is much
- 14 more nuanced and context-dependent, which brings me to
- 15 the second part of the talk, where I present some
- 16 ongoing results from studies we have been doing trying
- 17 to disentangle these nuances.
- 18 I will focus in particular on targeted
- 19 advertising. The reason is that targeted advertising
- 20 is afflicted by what I was referring to earlier at the
- 21 beginning of my talk, some of the misconceptions in
- 22 the public discourse over big data and privacy. There
- 23 is a sort of magical thinking happening when it comes
- 24 to targeted advertising, which is reflected in the
- 25 following words. I am going to cite some words. I am

- 1 not -- in the privacy spirit of the panel, I am not
- 2 going to cite the person who wrote them because I do
- 3 not want to make this an attack on the person. It is
- 4 a critical argument.
- 5 Targeted advertising is not only good for
- 6 consumers. It is a rare win for anyone. It ensures
- 7 that ad placements display content that you may be
- 8 interested in rather than ads that are irrelevant and
- 9 uninteresting. Advertisers achieve a greater chance
- 10 of selling the product. Publishers also win because
- 11 behavior targeting increases the value of the ad
- 12 placement. So basically, everyone benefits from
- 13 this.
- Now, at first glance, this seems plausible.
- 15 The problem is that upon further inspection, you
- 16 realize that there is very little empirical validation
- in all these claims. I am trying to choose my words
- 18 carefully. I say there is very little empirical
- 19 validation. I did not say that there is a disproof.
- 20 What I am saying is that we actually do not know very
- 21 well to what extent these claims are true and false.
- 22 And this is a pretty big problem because so many of
- 23 these claims are actually accepted unequivocally and
- 24 they are quite influential in the public debate over
- 25 privacy.

1	Why am I claiming that we actually do not
2	know whether these statements are correct? Two
3	reasons. The first reason is that, for all the focus
4	on transparency, the data economy is remarkably an
5	opaque economic black box. For the outsiders and
6	outsiders could be maybe the merchant buying online
7	ads or the publishers showing on their websites the
8	ads it is very difficult to know what happens
9	inside a black box of the different ad exchanges.
10	And we have evidence of this from lawsuits
11	and scandals, which have arisen repeatedly in the last
12	few years. The Guardian finding out that Rubicon, an
13	advertising firm, retained substantial undisclosed
14	funds, in addition to the fixed percentage fees. We
15	found another example of that with Index Exchange,
16	which was using bid caching and gaming auctions for 50
17	percent of impressions. We find evidence of that in
18	Facebook hiding inflated video ad metrics about ad
19	watching for over a year and these metrics of ad
20	watching were inflated up to 900 percent. So that is
21	worrisome.
22	The second reason why I claim that we have
23	little validation for one side or the other of the
24	argument is that much of the seminal groundbreaking

and high-quality work in this area on targeted

1 advertising from academia focuses, and necessarily so,

- 2 on very narrow goals, such as what happens if we use
- 3 targeted advertising rather than untargeted
- 4 advertising? Are consumers going to click the ads
- 5 more? And are the merchants going to see a higher
- 6 commercial rate? And the answer is typically yes and
- 7 yes. And this is an important, valuable answer.
- 8 What that answer misses, however, is the
- 9 broader picture. What happens in the overall
- 10 ecosystem? What happens to consumers who do not see
- 11 those ads or if they see them, what happens if they
- 12 end up buying something? What would happen, what is
- 13 the counterfactual if the agency in the ad would have
- 14 bought a similar good or a higher-priced good or a
- 15 good with a lesser price, higher quality, lower
- 16 quality? What happens to the merchants when they
- 17 start getting engaged in a prisoner's dilemma style
- 18 dynamics where they have to use targeted advertising
- 19 because otherwise their competitors will be poaching
- 20 consumers away from them precisely using target
- 21 advertising?
- 22 So I am referring to more general economic
- 23 equilibrium kind of analysis. And this is what we
- 24 will be trying to do recently as well for the past
- 25 couple years in my research team.

- I will end by mentioning very briefly the
- 2 research we have been doing. One year ago, at
- 3 PrivacyCon, we presented some critical work suggesting
- 4 that when you account for the different type of data
- 5 that ad exchanges can use and share with merchants,
- 6 you will have varied welfare implications for
- 7 different stakeholders, consumers, merchants and other
- 8 exchanges.
- 9 Since then, we have been doing empirical
- 10 work and I will give very brief examples of these
- 11 studies. In one study, we have done a lab experiment
- 12 seeing how consumers react in the presence or absence
- of ads when they search and try to buy products
- 14 online. We found that actually there was no
- 15 difference in amount spent and the satisfaction with
- 16 the products purchased in the presence or absence of
- 17 ads.
- 18 In the second study, we have been gathering
- 19 data about the prices for goods in organic search
- 20 results and sponsored search results. We found that
- 21 prices for goods are, on average, slightly lower in
- 22 sponsored search results. However, the lowest prices
- 23 are more likely to be found in organic search results
- 24 rather than in sponsored search results, so for the
- 25 ads.

- 1 And, finally, we have been doing work with a
- 2 large American publisher from which we got millions of
- transactions related to the ads they show on their 3
- 4 website. We were trying to see how much more revenues
- 5 they get from ads which are behaviorally targeted
- versus those that are not. We can do that because we 6
- can see whether the visitor added a cookie or not. 7
- 8 the absence of the cookie, it is not possible to
- 9 target the ad.
- 10 What we found is that, yes, advertising with
- 11 cookies, so targeted advertising, did increase
- 12 revenues but by a tiny amount, 4 percent. In absolute
- 13 terms, the increasing revenues were \$0.0008 per
- Simultaneously, we were running a 14 advertisement.
- 15 study as merchants buy ads with different degree of
- 16 targeting, and we found that for the merchants and
- 17 buying targeted ads over untargeted ads can be 500 --
- sorry, 500 percent times as expensive. 18
- 19 So although these -- we have to be careful
- in comparing the numbers -- nevertheless, I leave with 20
- 21 the rhetorical question for all of you to consider,
- 22 which is how is it possible that for merchants, the
- 23 cost of targeting ads is so much higher whereas for
- 24 publishers, the return increased revenues for targeted
- 25 ads is just 4 percent.

illalik you	1	Thank	you
-------------	---	-------	-----

- 2 MR. SANDFORD: Thank you, Alessandro.
- 3 (Applause.)
- 4 MR. SANDFORD: We will now hear from Omri
- 5 Ben-Shahar.
- 6 MR. BEN-SHAHAR: It is always fun and a
- 7 challenge -- it is not always -- they did not have
- 8 many opportunities, but it is fun and a challenge to
- 9 go after my world's all-time favorite privacy
- 10 researcher, Alessandro, and it sounds fascinating. I
- 11 should give you my time to tell more about what you
- 12 are finding because this is really interesting.
- I guess, first, I want to apologize. I will
- 14 speak and participate in the panel, but about half an
- 15 hour before it ends, I have to run to the airport. I
- 16 have a 3:30 class that hosts a speaker in Chicago that
- 17 I cannot miss. But thank you for inviting me to take
- 18 part in this.
- I am not really a privacy expert. I quess I
- 20 was invited because I circulated this summer a working
- 21 paper titled "Data Pollution." I thought I was the
- 22 only person who thought about it until I heard Ginger
- 23 also discuss the idea of pollution as a metaphor to
- thinking about what is the problem that we want to
- 25 address before we identify how we address it. And so

- 1 I will briefly discuss what my thinking is in this
- 2 context.
- 3 So data policy is focused on privacy, on
- 4 harms, potential harms, potential injuries, potential
- 5 reduction in well-being for the people whose data is
- 6 being taken, used, shared, lost, and so on. And I
- 7 suggest that there is an additional perspective that
- 8 can be used to understand the discomfort that people
- 9 report that they have with the data economy, and that
- 10 is that the data that is being collected and used,
- 11 that databases affect others not in these databases,
- 12 affect an environment, affect an ecology, affect
- 13 individuals who are not part necessarily to that data.
- 14 So there is potential negative externality.
- I would also want to save a minute to talk
- 16 and to think about externality as a problem not just
- 17 of negative but also positive. Data has immense
- 18 positive externalities.
- 19 What got me to think about this, for a
- 20 while, I have been kind of -- my area is consumer
- 21 protection, consumer transactions, consumer contract
- 22 law. But I have been kind of trying to chime in on
- 23 debates on privacy, data privacy. I have found that
- 24 the thing that drives most of what -- of my thinking
- 25 is what is known as the privacy puzzle, that there are

- 1 -- privacy experts and advocates really want to do
- 2 something about a phenomenon that most users seem to
- 3 be indifferent about.
- 4 They might say in surveys that they want
- 5 data to be regulated and that there is a problem and
- 6 -- but they behave as if there is not, and personally,
- 7 I was very uncomfortable in the aftermath of the
- 8 Cambridge Analytica and those in the Facebook fiasco.
- 9 And I asked myself, what is going on? Why is
- 10 everybody talking here about privacy when the problem
- 11 is something bigger than the harm to the individuals
- 12 whose data was used and circulated to make political
- 13 lies more effective, that the harms were greater than
- 14 the harm to these individuals.
- Namely, there is a problem of -- I thought
- of it then of pollution, of an entire environment,
- 17 ecology, being harmed by the practice. Then I started
- 18 looking and finding many other examples in which this
- 19 is the -- a year ago there was the Strafa fitness app
- 20 case, in which it turns out that people share where
- 21 they run and swim and jog and bike, but you can see
- 22 where there are clusters of users including American
- 23 troops outside Niger or in Afghanistan or places like
- 24 this, not good for national security or for the group
- 25 as a whole. But, again, it is a problem of public

- 1 good, not of a private good that is affected.
- 2 A lot of the -- I also thought that a lot of
- 3 the data security breaches, Equifax to name one,
- 4 represent not so much a private harm, but a public
- 5 good harm. Most people whose data was lost will not
- 6 be harmed. Those that will be harmed will have -- a
- 7 lot of it is insured in one way or another.
- -- I do not want to diminish or miscount the important 8
- 9 insecurity that is being sensed, but there is an
- insecurity that is shared by everyone. 10 It is kind of
- a public -- it is a sense of a degraded environment 11
- 12 again.
- 13 So if the problem is not a problem of
- externality, you want to think about it in the way 14
- that we have been trained to think about 15
- 16 externalities, and there is a great model. Data is
- 17 just the new -- now, this is a cliche by now, but it
- 18 is just a new fuel. So let's think about the carbon
- fuel of the 20th Century and how in the 1960s and '70s 19
- and '80s, regulation began to take over private law as 20
- 21 the method to curb the problem of externalities from
- 22 carbon pollution. We realize that tort suits are
- 23 failing.
- And we are realizing now, if you look 24
- 25 around, and I can -- you know, many lawyers can attest

- 1 to that, tort suits in the context of data harms are
- 2 largely failing, because it is hard to prove causation

- 3 when Equifax loses your data, how do you know that you
- 4 are harmed, that your identity theft is related to
- 5 that and not to something else? The latent effect of
- 6 the harm and the slow gestation period, exactly the
- 7 same doctrinal reasons that we had the failure of tort
- 8 law in the pollution context is failing now.
- 9 Contracts, of course, are not going to solve the
- 10 problem of an externality. People are not going to
- 11 contract for low-emitting products whether they emit
- 12 carbon or data pollution.
- So it is -- part of what I did in my study
- 14 is look at the case law in the era that led to the
- 15 emergence of environmental law and the EPA, the
- 16 private law failure that led to that emergence. And I
- 17 see fantastic parallels from the analytical point or
- 18 the conceptual point of view to the situation of
- 19 private law today in an attempt for lawsuits to take
- 20 -- to regulate the data economy.
- 21 So if private law fails, maybe for the same
- 22 reason that it failed in the carbon pollution context,
- 23 maybe the regulatory approach to environmental -- to
- 24 industrial pollution should enlighten us into thinking
- 25 about how to deal with data pollution with the

- 1 external harms that data produces, and this is maybe a
- 2 little bit similar to how Ginger previously, at the
- 3 end of her slide, presented it, but I want to say a
- 4 few things that were not there, although you probably
- 5 could foresee them.
- 6 Environmental law uses three basic
- 7 regulatory tools, command and control, quantity
- 8 restrictions. You can only pollute so much. You can
- 9 only produce so much. Carbon tax, Pigouvian tax, and
- 10 liability. Now, the GDPR is a type of first -- the
- 11 first version. Right? Data minimization, data
- 12 localization, what data you can collect and what you
- 13 cannot do, this is probably the right way to deal with
- 14 some of the problems, the problem -- the concern is,
- 15 of course, that in this area is that it is hard to
- 16 foresee the problems that will arise and to restrict
- 17 data only to places where it is harmful and not to
- 18 also wash out all the potential -- the good effects of
- 19 data, the immensely good effects of data.
- 20 So it is a -- you know, while obviously that
- 21 is part of the solution, it is a very risky solution.
- 22 It has high -- some benefits, but could also have high
- 23 cost on innovation. So I tried to focus instead on
- 24 solutions that were not yet developed in the privacy
- 25 context to think about the data public harm context.

- 1 So one is data text. Now I know it sounds a
- 2 little bit crazy. I am just kind of throwing a
- benchmark idea. What if we could -- if people use 3
- 4 data to pay instead of cash, to pay for the services,
- 5 for search, for social media? Cash is costly.
- 6 use it to pay. You cannot buy other private goods.
- 7 Data, you can keep paying with it and create negative
- 8 externalities, share the data about your friends,
- 9 share -- let Gmail collect the data about messages you
- got from others who are not Gmail users, things like 10
- 11 that that affect others. People seem to be largely
- 12 oblivious to using that and they should not be.
- So conceptually -- it is very hard to 13
- implement, but conceptually, that problem could be 14
- 15 solved by a data text, not a data text that the
- 16 collectors necessarily pay but that the users that use
- 17 data as currency have to pay. Now, it really does not
- matter from an economics point of view who pays for 18
- the seller or the buyer. The transaction has to be 19
- taxed. 20
- 21 This is not a transfer of payment from one
- 22 site to another to change the distribution of wealth.
- 23 It is to solve the problem of negative externality.
- 24 So that is one idea that I put out in the paper, that
- 25 I set out in the paper, examine a lot of

- 1 implementation issues. And I do not propose it. I am
- 2 just saying that this is one way to think about the
- 3 social cost of data.
- 4 Another aspect is to think about liability.
- 5 The third form of regulatory -- third regulatory
- 6 technique is liability. And here I am thinking about
- 7 -- mostly about nonintentional omission of data,
- 8 namely data loss, data security breaches. It is very
- 9 hard to hold these companies liable for -- it for -- I
- 10 said in private law, but we do think that there is and
- 11 I think the FTC -- I have seen previous FTC reports
- 12 about the estimated social cost of these data
- emissions so why not use something that has been
- 14 developed in the pollution context, and that is
- 15 proportional liability.
- 16 You do not pay to this victim her actual
- 17 harm, but when the activity that creates the potential
- 18 loss, the externality occurs, there should be payment
- 19 out by the tortfeasor, by the injurer -- it does
- 20 not matter who it goes to, to the FTC, to the
- 21 Government -- a fine that represents the expected
- 22 harm.
- 23 So here, too, we have to come up with a
- 24 measure of what is the average cost to a user, to a
- 25 consumer whose information Equifax lost. It could be

First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century

11/6/2018

- 1 a few hundred dollars. It could be less. It could be
- 2 \$10. But there are 143 million of them. So something
- 3 has to be borne by Equifax, which currently is very
- 4 hard to do in private law. So I talked about data tax
- 5 and proportional liability.
- 6 I will end by saying that I think that this
- 7 framework helps resolve one of the kind of nagging
- 8 problems in thinking about data policy and that is the
- 9 well-known privacy puzzle. Why do people say that
- 10 they care about data security and data privacy and
- 11 behave as if they do not? Well, my suggestion is that
- 12 they are saying that they care about something about
- 13 the ecology as a whole, about the environment. People
- 14 can be environmentalists and still fly in and out from
- 15 Chicago to D.C. for every panel and use a lot of
- 16 carbon.
- 17 (Laughter.)
- 18 MR. BEN-SHAHAR: The private behavior does
- 19 not necessarily tell us about the extent in which we
- 20 all believe that there is a public pollution problem
- 21 to be dealt with. Thank you.
- 22 (Applause.)
- MR. SANDFORD: Thank you, Omri.
- We will now hear from Liad Wagman.
- 25 MR. WAGMAN: Thanks for having me. So I

- 1 want to talk a little bit about costs and Omri talked
- 2 about the costs of data. I want to talk about the
- 3 costs of privacy.
- 4 And I started studying privacy from a
- 5 modeler's perspective. I modeled consumer surplus as
- 6 a function of, say, privacy regulation or the cost of
- 7 privacy. So imagine you could have the strictest
- 8 regime where everybody has privacy. Everybody is
- 9 anonymous, say, in front of sellers. Or you could
- 10 have something in the middle where everybody can
- 11 choose to become anonymous. Or you could have
- 12 something on the other far end where everybody is
- 13 known. Okay?
- 14 And the result of this kind of modeling
- 15 showed that consumer surplus is not necessarily
- 16 monotonic in the cost of privacy. In fact, it is
- 17 often not monotonic. And that means that maybe there
- 18 is some optimal cost of privacy.
- 19 That led me to another question. What if we
- 20 could look at firms that need data in order to service
- 21 consumers, say, banks, lenders? And with those firms,
- 22 even in a competitive setting, would they collect an
- 23 appropriate amount of information or would they
- 24 collect too much? Even if they had no reason to
- 25 collect other than to service the consumers, not to

1 offer them other products but just to sell them one

- 2 product. And the result was that they collect too
- 3 much, and why do they do that? Well, because they
- 4 want to offer lower prices. And how do they offer
- 5 lower prices? By better fitting the consumer to the
- 6 product. So even in a market where data has no value
- 7 other than to screen consumers, too much ends up being
- 8 collected.
- 9 And that brought me to the next question.
- What if firms could -- sorry. Wrong button. 10
- button. It just keeps going. Further back. Okay. 11 Ι
- 12 quess these slides are not there. It is okay.
- 13 panel slides? That is all right.
- 14 The next model was one where those lenders
- 15 could actually sell the data downstream. They could
- 16 sell it to, say, insurance sellers. There we go. And
- 17 in those cases, firms actually collected even more
- 18 information. Okay? Now, is that good or bad?
- took the model to the data and the result was that 19
- that could actually benefit consumers. Specifically, 20
- 21 we looked at five counties in the San Francisco
- 22 metropolitan areas. Three of those counties adopted
- 23 an opt-in approach, where you cannot sell consumer
- 24 data unless the consumer explicitly gave you the
- 25 consent do so. And the two other counties,

- 1 specifically the County of San Francisco and Marin,
- 2 had to opt-out approach where they could sell consumer

- 3 data unless the consumer actively opted out.
- 4 It turns out most consumers just do not
- 5 bother. They just go with the default. So if the
- 6 default is that you need to give consent, you never
- 7 give consent. And if the default is that you need to
- 8 actively opt out, you never opt out. Okay? So
- 9 effectively, these two regimes resulted in a regime of
- 10 privacy and a regime of no privacy. All right? One
- 11 where your data could be sold and one where it could
- 12 not.
- Now, when your data could be sold, prices
- 14 were lower. And in the downstream, there were less
- 15 foreclosures. So in some sense, consumers were better
- 16 fitted with financial products. So here we see, sure,
- 17 we might like that our data cannot be sold without our
- 18 explicit up-front consent, but there are costs to
- 19 that. Costs might be we pay more. The other cost
- 20 might be that we are more poorly matched with
- 21 products.
- 22 So that led me to a bunch of other models
- 23 where I wanted to see what happens if we cut off
- 24 firms' access to consumer data. And those are widely
- 25 spread models. Those are models that I used in

- 1 antitrust cases, for example. And I looked at the
- 2 results for each of these in terms of consumer
- 3 surplus, firm profit, whether some consumers prefer
- 4 privacy or not, and overall welfare. Now welfare in
- 5 the sense you pay more, you pay less, welfare from the
- 6 perspective of prices.
- 7 So interestingly enough, in almost all of
- 8 these models, consumers were actually worse off in an
- 9 overall sense when their data could not be used to
- 10 target offers to them. Now, of course, there is no
- 11 intrinsic benefit to privacy modeled here. This is
- 12 all about prices. Now, firms actually could benefit
- 13 because the restriction not to sell data acted as some
- 14 sort of a solution to this prisoner's dilemma where we
- 15 are competing on fewer fronts now. It actually led to
- 16 higher profits.
- 17 The next question with this model was what
- 18 if we are looking at a merger case where, say, we have
- 19 three firms in the market and two of the three are
- 20 potentially merging? What would happen to consumer
- 21 surplus in this case if, on the one hand, firms could
- 22 access data and on the other they could not? And the
- 23 result was kind of not what we expected. Okay?
- 24 Merger policy turned out to be even more lenient when
- 25 firms could access data. It was easier to approve the

- 1 merger when firms had access to data.
- 2 And the reason, again, was that firms
- 3 competed on all these fronts when they had data. They

- 4 could segment the population where that led to more
- 5 competition and that resulted in lower prices which
- 6 increased consumer surplus. Okay?
- 7 So we tried to extend this. We looked at a
- 8 variety of market structures. You can think about
- 9 firms being spread in terms of consumer tastes and
- 10 some firms may have more customers buying from them.
- 11 Others not. And if we think about firms A and B
- 12 merging in this context, then the picture on the left
- 13 depicts the cases where consumer surplus actually does
- 14 not suffer much as a result of the merger.
- 15 Specifically, those areas that are shaded dark
- 16 basically represent market structures where it would
- 17 be easy to approve the merger because of the fact that
- 18 firms have access to data. Okay? So data does
- 19 influence or should influence merger policy.
- 20 So this brings me to the final topic that I
- 21 will discuss later today, as well. We just recently
- 22 started looking at the effect of the general data
- 23 protection regulation in the European Union on
- 24 investment and technology ventures. So if you look at
- 25 these two figures, the top one shows the average

- 1 amount in millions of dollars invested per deal in the
- 2 European Union and in the U.S. The U.S. is the orange
- 3 curve. The European Union is the blue curve.
- 4 And you can see that they more or less track
- 5 each other somewhat well up until GDPR takes effect in
- 6 May of this year, and things start to kind of diverge
- 7 a little bit. If you look at the second graph, it
- 8 looks at the total number of deals, venture deals.
- 9 Think about seed rounds, series A, series B rounds,
- 10 and so forth. All of those deals were technology
- 11 ventures and raised money. You can see that again
- 12 after GDPR, they started to diverge again.
- 13 So we could look at this difference and try
- 14 to quantify it a little bit and see what the impact is
- on those firms and the result is quite significant,
- 16 that those firms begin to raise less money. And fewer
- 17 of those firms come to fruition because there are
- 18 fewer funding deals. So the regulation has a
- 19 noticeable impact. Now, of course, we do not know
- 20 whether this is a long-term impact or whether this is
- 21 just a short-term reaction. We only have several
- 22 months of post-GDPR data. But it would be interesting
- 23 to find out.
- 24 At least from the short-term perspective, we
- 25 can see that there is a significant impact. And this

- 1 impact can translate into an impact of the products we
- 2 see, maybe some products do not come to fruition.
- 3 Maybe those products are developed within established
- 4 firms entrenching their market power. Maybe some of
- 5 those products should not come to fruition. Maybe
- 6 they are bad products, products that abuse our data,
- 7 and this regulation is helping prevent that. We do
- 8 not know the answers to that. But what we can see is
- 9 that less investment has taken place. And we can
- 10 translate that reduction in investment into an effect
- 11 on jobs.
- 12 And we can see from our calculation that,
- 13 for firms that are relatively nascent, those are new
- 14 firms, they are about zero to three years old, the
- 15 amount of dollars they raise per employee is somewhere
- 16 between \$120,000 and \$1 million. Okay? And we can
- 17 translate that into a very rough preliminary range on
- 18 the potential number of job losses that they incur as
- 19 a result of GDPR, somewhere between 3,000 and 30,000
- 20 jobs. And as a fraction -- as a percentage of the
- 21 amount of employment those firms retain at least in
- 22 our sample, it is substantial. It is between 4 and 11
- 23 percent.
- 24 So just some overall observations that we
- 25 have also seen in the literature here, we have

mpetition and	Consumer	Protection	in the 21st	Century
---------------	----------	------------	-------------	---------

1 theoretical papers that show that identical compliance

- 2 costs with data regulation tend to disproportionately
- 3 burden smaller firms. This is something that we saw
- with the rollout of GDPR. We do not know if it is a 4
- 5 long-term effect, but at least in the short term.
- 6 Another result shows that compliance costs
- 7 can push innovation into happening inside established
- This is also somewhat confirmed by what we see 8 firms.
- 9 at least in the short term. And some final
- observations here, it seems that any regulatory 10
- 11 approach should embrace nuance. It should be dynamic.
- 12 It should be market and context-specific. If we just
- 13 have a blanket approach, we are just likely to burden
- 14 smaller businesses and maybe entrench market power.
- 15 Now, using data regulation, data privacy as
- 16 kind of a means for data security is intuitive.
- 17 something that makes sense. But we should strike a
- proper balance. We should not prevent altogether the 18
- use of personally identifiable data just because it 19
- makes it easier to have data security. Okay? 20
- 21 And then, finally, we should incorporate
- 22 data considerations into merger review because we see,
- 23 at least in our models, that they do have an effect.
- 24 Thanks very much.
- 25 (Applause.)

- 1 MR. SANDFORD: Thank you, Liad.
- 2 Our final presenter will be Florian
- 3 Zettelmeyer.
- 4 MR. ZETTELMEYER: Thank you. Well, thank

- 5 you very much for having me here. I appreciate the
- 6 invitation very much.
- 7 I am going to talk about a topic which is
- 8 quite different than what our prior speakers have
- 9 done. I am going to sort of take the perspective of
- 10 what it is that we, as observers, could learn about
- 11 what is going on. In other words, both as academics
- 12 but also inside firms. And as a result of that, the
- 13 basic thesis that I am going to propose to you today
- 14 is that firms are increasingly adopting machine
- 15 learning in order to do advertising promotions,
- 16 inventory optimization, whatever it is to basically
- 17 run their business.
- In many cases, these things now are
- 19 colloquially interpreted as being AI, a term that you
- 20 might have heard, which is, in practice, not well-
- 21 distinguished from machine learning. And the point
- 22 that I am trying to make is that these
- 23 high-dimensionally targeting algorithms that exist out
- there are creating very, very strong selection
- 25 effects, which make it very difficult to use

- 1 traditional measurement methods in order to kind of
- 2 disentangle what happened and what was going on.
- 3 And I want to give you an example of a study
- 4 that I have done and then I will talk to you a little
- 5 bit through where I think some of these problems are
- 6 coming from. So I ended up -- for today, the study I
- 7 want to refer to is the following question, which is
- 8 that -- so you may be aware of this that there the
- 9 most overused quote in marketing ever is a quote by a
- 10 guy called John Wanamaker that says, "I know that half
- 11 of my advertising is wasted. I just do not know which
- 12 one, which half."
- And this was something that had a lot do
- 14 with the way that firms have traditionally been able
- 15 to track advertising measurement, and the way they did
- 16 it is that, you know, you basically had maybe a sense
- of how many people you reached with an ad, so think of
- 18 TV advertising 40 years ago, and you had kind of a
- 19 sense of how many people bought. But you could not
- 20 link at the individual level who bought and who was
- 21 exposed to any kind of advertising.
- So what happened over the last 15 years or
- 23 so is that this link is now possible. We know in the
- 24 case of Google, in the case of Facebook, in the case
- 25 of many of the advertising platforms, we can typically

						First '	Version
ompetition	and	Consumer	Protection	in the	21st (Century	

- 1 track who ended up being intended to be targeted with
- 2 an ad, who actually got targeted, did they click and
- 3 then did they purchasing something as a result?
- 4 So the question that we have for us was
- 5 originally motivated by an industry concern not by a
- regulatory concern is, does great data with 6
- 7 observational nonexperimental methods as are common to
- 8 user industry allow you to basically accurately
- measure advertising effects? That was the basic idea. 9
- 10 Now, what we did is we ended up teaming up
- 11 with Facebook to answer, with a marketing science
- 12 group at Facebook. And they had just introduced, when
- 13 we started this project a few years ago, a product
- called a Facebook "Lift Test" tool, which was a tool 14
- to run randomized control trials within the Facebook 15
- 16 platform. This turns out to actually be a very
- 17 difficult thing to do.
- 18 You will hear tomorrow from another
- gentleman, Garrett Johnson, who can tell you how hard 19
- it was to implement this at Google as well. 20
- 21 were a lot of technical details about how to make
- 22 experimentation work in these settings in which
- 23 algorithms are essentially -- they are sort of
- 24 machines to break probabilistic equivalents that you
- need for testing. 25

- 1 And in this case, we looked at 15 large-
- 2 scale RCTs across a number of different industries.
- 3 We chose them. They were not supposed to be
- 4 representative of Facebook advertising. We chose them

- 5 because they were large enough sample sizes and we had
- 6 good outcomes we could measure, et cetera. We had
- 7 about between 2 and 150 million users per experiment,
- 8 over 1.4 billion ad impressions.
- 9 You have to understand that the Facebook
- 10 data is unusually clean because of the fact that
- 11 Facebook requires a single-user login which means that
- 12 you do not have any problems about misidentifying
- 13 people because their cookies do not match up. And we
- 14 ended up measuring real outcomes. Most of them were
- 15 real purchases; in some cases, registrations or
- 16 website views. But it was mostly actual purchases at
- 17 online retailers.
- Now, you also have to understand that we
- 19 were able to measure what people did even if they did
- 20 not click on anything, because of the fact that we
- 21 could later trace who had been exposed to an ad to
- 22 that consumer's identity back at the advertiser. Of
- 23 course, we had no personally identifiable information
- 24 about any of these people.
- 25 So let me give you an example of this study.

- 1 So here is a study that was 25.5 million users. Thin

- 2 of this as like an ecommerce website where you can
- 3 purchase something online. Thirty percent were in the
- 4 control group; 70 percent were in the test group. The
- 5 outcome of the measuring was this purchase at a
- 6 digital retailer. You have what is called a
- 7 conversion pixel, which the advertiser placed after
- 8 the checkout page. So this study ran for 17 days,
- 9 which is a pretty normal duration.
- 10 So what we then do is we measure the lift
- 11 from the randomized control trial sort of to establish
- 12 a ground truth. And the basic issue here is that in
- 13 advertising, you cannot guarantee that anybody is
- 14 exposed to an ad, so these kinds of experiments always
- intend to treat designs. In other words, you can say,
- 16 I would like to expose you to an ad, but whether you
- 17 actually see the ad depends on many things. Like are
- 18 you trekking in Nepal or are you logging into Facebook
- 19 today or whatever it is or maybe -- you know, maybe
- 20 somebody else kind of bid for your ad impression. As
- 21 a result, you did not get to see the ad.
- 22 And so in -- let's say as an example in our
- 23 situation, we had about 25 percent exposed user, 75
- 24 percent unexposed users and we had a control group
- 25 that we could quarantee was unexposed. Okay?

25

Τ	So in this particular case, what we did is
2	using sort of traditional average treatment effect on
3	the treated, we observed a conversion outcome of 0.104
4	percent in the exposed group and then calculated a
5	counterfactual conversion outcome in the control group
6	of 0.059 percent. So these are users who would have
7	been exposed if they had been in the test group.
8	And what this tells you is that and this
9	is the traditional way that a company would express
10	this there was a lift of 73 percent. So as a
11	result, sales increased by 73 percent due to the ad.
12	Okay. So think of this as kind of the gold standard
13	truth running through a randomized control trial.
14	So, in practice, what now happens is that
15	many advertisers do not use control groups. In fact,
16	this is the norm. It is relatively rare to run
17	randomized control trials. So, in our situation, what
18	we basically had is a situation where, since our
19	testing control groups are randomly assigned, we could
20	replicate what you would the situation you would
21	find yourself in as an advertiser if we just threw
22	away the control group and just operated with a test
23	group as being our group where we could see that some
24	people were exposed versus unexposed.

In this particular case, it turns out that

- 1 if you then compared the probability that somebody
- 2 purchased in the exposed versus the unexposed group,

- 3 the actual measurement of how well somebody did, in
- 4 other words, we take people who saw an ad, we took
- 5 people who did not see an ad, all of which were in the
- 6 target group, in the test group, the measurement of
- 7 how well the ad did went up to 316 percent. In other
- 8 words, a massive overestimate of how well the ad is
- 9 actually working.
- 10 Okay. And so it turns out, of course, that
- 11 the fact that you get biased measurement because
- 12 exposure is endogenous in this industry is well known,
- 13 and as a result of that, a lot of ad measurement
- 14 companies like, for example, comScore that I have
- 15 listed here on this example slide from one of their
- 16 decks, basically says, what we are going to do is we
- 17 are going to take an ad-exposed group and then we are
- 18 going to have test and control groups that are matched
- 19 on demographics and behavioral variables, which gives
- 20 us a balanced unexposed group, which sometimes is
- 21 referred to in this industry as a forensic control
- 22 group. So one that you create exposed using matching
- 23 methods and things like that.
- Okay. So what we did is we said, okay, we
- 25 have pretty good data, because at Facebook, there is

1 great data about what consumers do. Let us see if we

- 2 could actually replicate a good balance unexposed
- 3 group that would allow us to measure what is going on.
- 4 So we tried. So the basic idea is that we are taking
- 5 people in the exposed group and then we are taking a
- 6 subset of the people in the unexposed group that by
- 7 anything we observe about them should be somehow
- equivalent to the people in the exposed group. 8
- 9 Good. So in order to do this, we use the
- best of what exists in industry and academia, at least 10
- 11 at the scale that we use, there are more sophisticated
- 12 methods, but they do not work with 150 million users.
- 13 So we used exact matching, propensity score matching,
- stratification, regression, inverse probability-14
- 15 weighed regression adjustment, stratification and
- 16 regression, and we had really wonderful data because
- 17 we have data on Facebook characteristics and,
- moreover, we even have data on -- Facebook ends up 18
- having an internal algorithm where you, as an 19
- advertiser, give Facebook a set of email addresses and 20
- 21 then say, find me other users at Facebook that are
- 22 like the users that are represented in these email
- addresses but are not these users. 23
- 24 And what we used is we literally used their
- algorithm to do this, which is a massive machine 25

- 1 learning based algorithm in order to find a balanced
- 2 unexposed group for the exposed group. Okay. So in
- 3 other words, we threw at it what is really unusually
- 4 good data in order to do this.
- 5 So let me show you the result. So what you
- 6 see up here is the following. You see that the
- 7 benchmark lift is 316 percent. That is what we found
- 8 from the exposed-unexposed measurement. The benchmark
- 9 in the RCT is 73 percent, which we take to be the
- 10 truth. And what you now see here is essentially a
- 11 sequence of methods that end up -- you notice there is
- 12 sort of stratification and then propensity score
- 13 matching and regression, et cetera, that end up
- 14 becoming better and better as you add more data. So
- 15 every method is essentially there were three or four
- 16 variable sets.
- 17 And you notice in this case, the world looks
- 18 hopeful because you can approximate pretty well with
- 19 the normal observational methods. So you, as an
- 20 advertiser, could do this or we, as a researcher,
- 21 could do this. More or less, what happened in the
- 22 industry. Well, the problem is -- and then so you do
- 23 this on another method and it looks wonderful. Like,
- 24 there seems to be a consistent pattern across methods
- 25 and you start feeling very hopeful about the ability

- of recovering with the data that we normally observe
- 2 what our cities do, until you hit one of the other 15

- 3 studies, and suddenly it looks like this.
- 4 The truth is 2.4 percent. And the closest
- 5 estimate we have is a 1306 percent lift. So this is a
- 6 study, by the way, where only 6 percent of consumers
- 7 actually got exposed to the ad. And what that means
- 8 is that there was a huge amount of ability for the
- 9 model of essentially targeting those consumers and
- 10 making them very different from the unexposed group.
- 11 You also sometimes find when you get used to the idea
- 12 that maybe there is always an overestimate, that
- 13 sometimes these methods actually totally underestimate
- 14 what is going on.
- 15 Good. And so for me -- sorry. I should
- 16 have warned you about this. Red means massive
- 17 overestimate. White means more or less okay. Blue
- 18 means underestimate. And you see that it is all over
- 19 the map depending on the studies. And so it is very
- 20 difficult for us ahead of time telling you what is
- 21 going to happen without knowing more about these
- 22 particular studies.
- Okay. So the basic idea is this, which is
- 24 that we are in a situation and it is because of the
- 25 fact that firms are using machine-learning models,

- 1 where the targeting of consumers is becoming so
- 2 basically deterministic that a lot of the
- 3 observational methods that we use, which rely on the

- 4 idea that there remains random variation after you
- 5 condition out what we observe of people, start
- 6 breaking down. And this is quite important because it
- 7 means that this lack of transparency that Alessandro
- 8 was talking about earlier is all over the place.
- 9 So you have an industry where, for example,
- 10 many people who spend a ton of money on marketing at
- 11 the moment simply do not know how well these kinds of
- 12 interventions are working, because unless you plan
- 13 ahead big-time and spend lots of money on doing
- 14 randomized control trials, you literally have no sense
- of being able to tell whether your expenditures are
- 16 actually working or not. And this is important both
- 17 -- so it is this really interesting thing where
- 18 despite amazing data -- and these algorithms make it
- 19 very difficult to actually get accurate feedback on
- 20 what is going on in industry.
- 21 And this is not well understood in industry
- 22 and it creates sort of a level of grayness that I
- 23 think a lot of people do not expect in this particular
- 24 industry. Thank you very much.
- 25 (Applause.)

- First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. So once again, if you
 - 2 are in the room here at American University and would
 - 3 like to ask a question, we have people walking up and
 - down the aisles with note cards. So please flag one 4
 - 5 of them down.
 - 6 So my first question is -- I am Okay.
 - 7 looking back at Joe Stiglitz's remarks from a prior
 - 8 hearing and he opined that big data provides new tools
 - 9 for price discrimination and those with ability to
 - discriminate better grow. And so the firms that get 10
 - 11 big and become successful are those with lots of data
 - 12 that can do price discrimination and not necessarily
 - 13 those with the best product.
 - 14 And Liad's presentation talked about the
 - 15 effect of privacy in a price-discrimination context.
 - 16 I read a survey paper by Alessandro Liad and Curtis
- 17 Taylor and many of the papers there talked about price
- discrimination, again, as sort of the vector for how 18
- privacy affects consumer outcomes. And the question I 19
- have here, you know, 20 years ago, I would have said 20
- 21 it was obvious that we were headed for an era with
- 22 individualized pricing. I would go on Amazon and I
- 23 would get a price that only applied to me. Indeed, I
- 24 wrote a paper for my intermediate microeconomics class
- 25 saying as much. The paper received a B for good

- 1 reason. It was completely wrong. That did not
- 2 happen. It has not come to pass.
- I have a quote from computer scientist,
- 4 Arvind Narayanan. He wrote "The mystery about online
- 5 price discrimination is why so little of it seems to
- 6 be happening." And so from my perspective, the price
- 7 discrimination I do see online is the same thing that
- 8 retailers were doing 100 years ago. It is coupons and
- 9 sales and starting the price high and then lowering it
- 10 over time.
- 11 So my question is, why don't we see more
- 12 price discrimination? And if you agree with my
- 13 premise that we do not see a lot of price
- 14 discrimination, should that cause us to update our
- 15 priors of how we think about privacy given all of this
- 16 work on the effect of privacy on welfare through price
- 17 discrimination? So I will just throw that out to the
- 18 panel, anyone who wants to answer it.
- 19 MR. WAGMAN: I would just like to say --
- 20 MR. SANDFORD: You have to turn your mic on,
- 21 by the way.
- MR. WAGMAN: I would just like to cite a
- 23 couple of examples that we are starting to see
- 24 individualized pricing, at least in the context of the
- 25 ridesharing apps where the price you see is very, very

1 likely tailored to your record, your history of using

- 2 the app, for example, on Uber or Lyft. And those
- 3 efforts are, in my estimation, only intensifying over
- 4 time.
- 5 The other piece of what you mention of
- 6 offering coupons and discounts, I think that can also
- 7 be a lot more targeted than it used to be. And so we
- 8 may not see price discrimination upward from, say, a
- 9 certain base price or a perceived base price, but we
- will certainly see it downward with only certain 10
- 11 selected individuals being targeted with offers.
- MR. SANDFORD: Ginger? 12
- 13 MS. JIN: I just want to add that, from the
- economic point of view, the word "discrimination" is 14
- 15 probably not as loaded as it sounds in plain English.
- 16 According to this theory, price discrimination is not
- 17 necessarily welfare-reducing whether that is defined
- 18 for consumer welfare or total welfare, because when
- you are comparing with uniform pricing, when you have 19
- price discrimination, some people may get a discount 20
- 21 from that and some people may have a price higher than
- 22 the uniform pricing. So the welfare consequence of
- 23 that is going to be a mixture depending on how many
- 24 people are getting a discount and how many people are
- 25 getting a lift.

- 1 And in terms of underuse of data in price
- 2 discrimination, I think there is still some probably
- 3 preference -- consumer preference about sort of to
- what extent the firms are using price discrimination. 4
- 5 I think that is probably a separate dimension as
- 6 compared to sort of their willingness to pay for a
- 7 particular product. And if a firm has a sense that
- consumers dislike this kind of personalized price 8
- 9 discrimination, even if they make a short-term
- discount on this particular product, I think a firm 10
- 11 will take that into account.
- 12 I mean, this is just hypothesis.
- to what extent that kind of general resistance to 13
- personalized price discrimination actually get into 14
- firms' sort of choice of how much price discrimination 15
- 16 they would use.
- 17 MR. SANDFORD: Florian and Alessandro?
- MR. ACQUISTI: Thank you. Echoing something 18
- Liad was saying and connecting it to what Ginger was 19
- saying, I believe that part of the puzzle is that what 20
- 21 may be happening is something I call product
- 22 discrimination. And as Ginger pointed out, I am not
- using the term "discrimination" with a negative 23
- connotation but rather in the economic connotation. 24
- By product discrimination, I am referring to the 25

1 ability of the industry, the advertising industry, to

- 2 send an ad for a certain product rather than another.
- 3 In doing so, they may match a consumer to what is
- 4 maybe a higher-quality or a lower-quality product,
- 5 higher price, lower price.
- 6 So we may not see the very same product
- 7 being sold at different prices to different consumers.
- 8 So we may not see first-degree price discrimination,
- 9 which is most of what the empirical efforts have been
- 10 trying to do. But we may see basically forms of self-
- 11 selection, second-degree price discrimination.
- By the way, one very small pushback, I would
- 13 contest the notion that much of the negative welfare
- 14 consequences of privacy for consumers are related to
- 15 price discrimination. That is one part of the story,
- 16 but there are others.
- 17 MR. ZETTELMEYER: You know, I think another
- 18 aspect of price discrimination is that we have -- the
- 19 question of exactly what is price discrimination, what
- 20 is intertemporal pricing is actually not very well
- 21 defined. A nice example of this -- and I will tie
- 22 this back to online markets in a minute. A nice
- 23 example of this is I have done a study on pricing at
- 24 car dealerships, and it turns out you can actually
- 25 explain a lot of the -- what looks like price

1 discrimination, namely different consumers are paying

- 2 different amounts of money for the car, simply by the
- 3 levels of inventory that happen to exist when the
- 4 consumer is walking into the dealership.
- 5 So it looks like the dealer is
- 6 discriminating against individual consumers, but it is
- 7 really reflecting the scarcity rents of the inventory
- 8 that happens to be lying around. So if you have two
- 9 red Honda Accords on the lot, you are going to price
- 10 it differently than if you happen to have 53 on the
- 11 lot. And depending on when you walk in as a consumer,
- 12 you are going to see different prices.
- To us it looks very similar, as if it is
- 14 price discrimination, but it actually has a very
- 15 different economic reason for it. So I think
- 16 similarly in the online context, you do observe a lot
- 17 more intertemporal price variation and we can think of
- 18 that as also being at least, you know, fulfilling a
- 19 similar goal as individual level price discrimination,
- 20 first-degree price discrimination literally at the
- 21 same time for the same kinds of consumer.
- 22 So I guess there is maybe more price
- 23 discrimination than meets the eye, which I think was
- 24 Liad's point as well.
- 25 MR. BEN-SHAHAR: I quess I will add my

1 perspective. I think that the puzzle is compounded by

- 2 the fact that we do not see personalizing of other
- 3 aspects of the product not just the price. Why should
- 4 everybody get the same right to return the products,
- 5 the same warranty, the same privacy terms? If we know
- 6 enough about people, how much they can pay, we
- 7 probably know a little bit, also, or a lot about what
- 8 their preferences are.
- 9 We do see that, you know, people are
- 10 sometimes thrown out of Amazon Prime if they are
- 11 return-aholics or things like that. So it is either
- 12 zero or one, but we do not use a dimmer and that is
- 13 kind of puzzling to the same extent that the -- now, I
- 14 quess one of the problems that jumps to mind, and I
- 15 have not studied this closely with the data, but is
- 16 the problem of arbitrage. As long as you are selling
- 17 products and not services, people can resell them.
- 18 I think that once things are done through
- 19 platforms, apps, and are sold as utilities and
- 20 services, we might be able to -- we might see the
- 21 burst of a personalization of various aspects of
- 22 products.
- MR. SANDFORD: Okay, thank you.
- Next question, so Omri mentioned the privacy
- 25 paradox which is, as I understand it, is consumers say

- 1 overwhelmingly that they prefer greater privacy, yet

- 2 they do not act in a way consistent with that. So,
- 3 for example, I think I pulled from Alessandro and
- 4 Liad's paper, 86 percent of your adults say they do
- 5 not want targeted advertisements; 93 percent of all
- 6 adults believe in "being in control of who can get
- 7 information about them is important." And, yet, it is
- not clear that consumers behave in a way consistent 8
- 9 with the preferences expressed in surveys that ask
- you, yes or no, do you prefer greater privacy. 10
- So, I mean, my reaction to this is -- well, 11
- 12 one, is this actually a paradox? I mean, is this just
- 13 we are suggesting something that sounds vaguely
- positive to people and saying, are you in favor of it 14
- 15 or not and they say, yeah, sure, I am in favor of
- 16 animal rights but I like to eat steak. I mean,
- 17 something like that.
- 18 And two, I mean, kind of -- is there in a --
- you know, we look at firms in the market. They have 19
- different privacy policies. Is there a sense in which 20
- 21 consumers have different preferences over these
- 22 different privacy policies and might go to one firm or
- 23 another based on their privacy policies? So do
- 24 consumers have a downward sloping demand for privacy
- 25 that is -- you know, has meaningful slope across the

- 1 range of privacy policies we see in the marketplace?
- 2 Whoever wants to go first.
- 3 MR. ACQUISTI: I may start. I feel that
- 4 there is quite substantial evidence that there is a
- 5 demand for privacy by consumers and this demand
- 6 follows, to some extent, canonical, traditional,
- 7 expectable economic lows. People will exercise their
- 8 demand for privacy when the price of doing so is
- 9 small. People close their bathroom door when they are
- 10 going to the bathroom. People do not post their
- 11 credit card online because it would be insecure and it
- 12 would be also probably costly, just the act of doing
- 13 so.
- 14 As you get into more esoteric and costly
- 15 behavior, consumers engage into that when there is an
- 16 actual benefit for doing so. So wealthy individuals
- 17 go to quite extreme measures perhaps sometimes to hide
- 18 their wealth and use bank accounts which may not be
- 19 monitored by enforcement agencies, for instance. And
- 20 they try to have anonymity and they may pay for that
- 21 because it is very valuable to them. So there is
- 22 actually a demand for privacy which follows canonical
- 23 economics lows, but there are also these issues of not
- 24 always being able to predict what the cost of privacy
- 25 will be especially online for -- due to the fact that

- 1 privacy tradeoffs are intertemporal in nature.
- 2 So you may reveal information now which may

- 3 not affect you for a long time, but eventually will
- 4 affect you. And this, to me, one of the possible
- 5 explanations, not the only one, for the privacy
- 6 paradox.
- 7 What is very interesting to me and Omri made
- 8 me think about that through his remarks is that there
- 9 is another form of paradox which is much less explored
- 10 but as compelling. The paradox of people who claim
- 11 that privacy is not important to them, but, in fact,
- 12 act as it is. And that is really many of us. Even
- 13 though the people who claim that privacy is not
- 14 important engage in behaviors every day, both online
- and offline, which are privacy-seeking behaviors,
- 16 lowering the tone of the conversation in the
- 17 restaurant when they are having dinner with their
- 18 partner when the waiter arrives. That is a form of
- 19 privacy-seeking behavior in public where you are
- 20 trying to make your conversation private.
- 21 The example I was making earlier of closing
- 22 the bathroom door when you go to the bathroom; the
- 23 other example I was making earlier of not sharing your
- 24 credit card information online. Now, if you ask
- 25 people about these behaviors, some would probably, in

- 1 a manner, suggest that it is not about privacy. For
- 2 instance, it is -- not sharing the credit information
- online is about security. Closing the bathroom door 3
- 4 is about social norms or politeness, not privacy.
- 5 me, this suggests that people have very personal
- 6 definitions about what privacy is, and it is not an
- 7 intent to disregard other people's definition of
- privacy in favor of their own. But, in fact, at the 8
- end of the day, they are all about the same thing, 9
- which is the individual's ability to modulate the 10
- degree of public and the private in their lives. 11
- MR. SANDFORD: Ginger? 12
- 13 MS. JIN: Yes. I just want to echo
- Alessandro that there is a definition problem here. 14
- 15 If we think privacy protection or data policy is one
- 16 product attribute for the product and service I am
- 17 buying, it is unclear exactly what is that product
- attribute I am buying. Okay? So you can think of, 18
- 19 say, 100 percent protection on one end and zero
- protection on the other end. I am actually not sure 20
- 21 exactly where I am buying in that spectrum because the
- 22 firm may protect my data very well or run with it.
- Right? So we do not know exactly. And that fuzziness 23
- 24 probably could be one of the explanations for this.
- 25 Another related issue I want to echo was

- 1 Omri's point about data pollution. I think from
- 2 consumers' point of view, if you view data policy as
- 3 one product attribute but you just do not have time to
- track exactly where that product attribute is for 4
- 5 every firm, every product you are having, you have
- 6 this overall impression. Okay? And then when you
- 7 heard about Equifax or Cambridge Analytica or
- something, you sort of formed this kind of prior or 8
- 9 posterior about exactly where this product attribute
- And that is evolving. 10
- 11 And it could be this firm actually doing a
- 12 very protective thing about my PII data, but because I
- 13 heard so many other things that I got sort of afraid.
- 14 I am afraid you are going to run with my data for some
- 15 abusive use. So in that sense, you probably get to
- 16 the second paradox that Alessandro was just talking
- 17 about, which is how can I convince you that I am
- actually selling you a product with a very good data 18
- policy? It will be very hard to convince given that 19
- your prior is sort of polluted by many other firms. 20
- 21 MR. SANDFORD: Florian?
- Yeah, I think to tie some 22 MR. ZETTELMEYER:
- 23 of these things together is simply the link between
- 24 data and what is done with it is so opaque today, and
- I think that is what is leading to a lot of the 25

- 1 problems. So exactly the same data could be used for
- 2 ways that absolutely delight you and then for ways
- 3 that you would find absolutely horrendous. And so I
- sometimes wonder whether we spend too much time 4
- 5 thinking about how to protect the data as opposed to
- 6 protecting the use of the data. And I think, you
- 7 know, in some sense, it is the entire promise of this
- big data enterprise. And if you think about the 8
- 9 current advances in machine learning, it is that data
- can be used in ways that should blow all our minds in 10
- 11 order to form predictions that we never thought could
- 12 reasonably form with data like that.
- 13 And as a result, somehow being able to
- 14 expect that people can have reasonable agency with
- regards to the protection -- what data they make 15
- 16 available in the complete lack of a link between what
- 17 happens with their data and -- between them giving
- 18 their data out and what happens with their data is
- 19 incredibly difficult to accomplish. It is like asking
- somebody to regulate the electricity usage at home if 20
- 21 they have absolutely no idea what the usage of any
- 22 device is and they cannot measure the outcome of it.
- 23 How do we expect people to be somehow reactive to how
- 24 much energy they are using? It is a very similar
- situation in this realm as well. 25

- 1 MR. SANDFORD: Liad?
- 2 MR. WAGMAN: I think there is also a sense
- of no matter what I do, it is going to be collected.
- 4 Just to give an anecdotal recent example, GDPR rolled
- 5 out and a large firm with millions of users put the
- 6 consent popup on their page. So when users would surf
- 7 to the page, they would see the consent. And they
- 8 would have two options. They could say, yes, I am
- 9 willing to share everything, or, no, I want to choose
- 10 what I share. 96 percent of users clicked on yes, I
- 11 will share everything. And 4 percent clicked on, no,
- 12 I will choose what I share.
- 13 And then they clicked on that and they very
- 14 carefully chose -- they had the option to choose to
- 15 share nothing. But they very carefully chose to share
- 16 some and not others. And interestingly enough, based
- 17 on their choices, they could be easily identified and
- 18 targeted with ads, because their choices were highly
- 19 correlated with other information about them. And so
- 20 there is this sense of inevitability, no matter what I
- 21 do, it will be collected and I will be identified at
- 22 least in some sense.
- MR. ZETTELMEYER: Or worse, actually,
- 24 machine-learning algorithms are going to figure out
- 25 what my preferences are even if I do not state them.

- 1 MR. WAGMAN: Right.
- 2 MR. BEN-SHAHAR: I would like to touch on
- 3 two things that the panelists said. I would like to
- 4 challenge Alessandro's response. He said, you know,
- 5 people close the bathroom doors. You see there is
- 6 privacy. You know, but they do not mind the
- 7 electronic eye that flushes the toilet. Right? Ever
- 8 if there was...
- 9 (Laughter.)
- 10 MR. BEN-SHAHAR: I mean, that is, I think,
- 11 the difference between the privacy -- the secrets that
- 12 we have in the presence of other people and the data
- 13 privacy, vis-a-vis, the algorithms that are collected.
- 14 You know, even if the electronic eye was connected to
- 15 some algorithm and sold me some constipation
- 16 medication, you know, I think people initially might
- 17 be alarmed. But, ultimately, I think it would not be
- 18 out of a -- it would not change their behavior to use
- 19 these bathrooms pretty comfortably.
- 20 So I think that you probably have a lot of
- 21 evidence that people care about data privacy. I would
- 22 not use the example of closing bathroom doors to make
- 23 that -- that seems a little bit like kind of a
- 24 strawman.
- 25 I really like the point that Liad made that,

- 1 you know, look, four people -- only 4 percent of the
- 2 people exercised what a lot of privacy advocates and
- 3 privacy regulators want them to, which is user
- 4 control. I actually think that 4 percent way, way,
- 5 way overestimates the prevalence of this phenomenon
- 6 once the novelty will die out and we will realize that
- 7 you have to do this not to that one website in that
- experiment or whatever, but to do it to dozens of 8
- 9 places daily and that you really do not know what are
- the right choices because you do not know what the 10
- 11 tradeoffs are. You do not know. It is so
- 12 complicated.
- 13 User control in every aspect -- I have
- 14 studied that not in the privacy context but in
- 15 consumer credit, probably a much more fateful decision
- 16 people make -- user control is kind of a panacea.
- 17 People cannot make good decisions no matter how well-
- 18 intentioned regulators are to give them all the aids,
- 19 decision aids and choice architecture if they do not
- understand the tradeoffs and they do not have the 20
- 21 sophistication to deal with problems that, at the
- 22 core, are not simple.
- Alessandro, you wanted to 23 MR. SANDFORD:
- 24 make a brief point?
- 25 MR. ACQUISTI: Very brief comment.

- actually do not disagree with you, but the contrast 1
- 2 between online and offline was intentional. It was to
- point out that there are situations where individuals 3
- 4 take action to protect their privacy, especially when
- 5 it comes to physical privacy, and there are situations
- 6 where they may not, especially when it comes to online
- 7 privacy.
- To me, from this to conclude that that 8
- 9 implies that people do not care about online privacy,
- that is, to me, the conclusion that is erroneous, 10
- 11 because there are many, many factors which
- 12 differentiate the offline scenario, the bathroom door,
- and the online scenario, including intertemporal 13
- 14 tradeoffs. You are seen immediately by someone else
- 15 in the bathroom. If you post something, you may not
- 16 be seen by someone who with an interest to use your
- 17 data one year later, five years later. They show
- information asymmetry. 18
- 19 The issue that Liad was referring to of
- efficacy, if I close the door, I have control. 20
- 21 post something on Facebook, even if I use correctly
- 22 the privacy settings and visibility settings, I still
- 23 do not have really much control on what happens to
- 24 that photo after I uploaded it. So it is intentional
- for me to contrast the online and offline. As a 25

- 1 matter of fact, we do have a paper that is about to be
- 2 submitted about this in particular.
- 3 (Laughter.)
- 4 MR. SANDFORD: Okay, thank you. So it
- 5 sounds like obfuscation. It is not clear to me what
- 6 the privacy policy is and frustration with that is a
- 7 driver of why consumers do not seem to care about
- 8 privacy.
- 9 I wanted to ask Omri a question before he
- 10 has to leave. Omri, you wrote a book with Carl
- 11 Schneider espousing your view that privacy policies
- 12 are essentially worthless. No one reads them. You
- 13 said that, in 2008, it would take 76 workdays to read
- 14 all of the terms of use and privacy policies that one
- 15 would come across in the course of normal use of the
- 16 internet, and that was ten years ago. It could be
- more than 365 workdays now for all we know.
- 18 Omri had a picture in the book where Omri is
- 19 like two inches tall in the photo and the iTunes terms
- 20 of service are like a foot tall in the photo. I mean,
- 21 they come down from the second floor and dwarf him.
- 22 So his point is it is effectively impossible to read
- 23 everything that you are agreeing to when you use
- 24 various websites, and so I do not want to put -- my
- 25 characterization on Omri's is that these are

- 1 essentially useless. They provide no bite. They are
- 2 not helpful to consumers in deciding which websites I
- 3 should patronize and which I should not.
- 4 So I guess my question, Omri -- you can
- 5 respond to that however you want -- but my question is
- 6 how many people need to read these for them to be
- 7 effective? So for example, if a government plaintiff
- 8 reads a privacy policy and says, hey, you are not
- 9 behaving in that way, is that meaningful to what kind
- of privacy policies get promulgated in the 10
- 11 marketplace? If a journalist reads one of these
- 12 policies and says, hey, there is something kind of
- 13 funny in this policy, would that scare users away and
- be a check on what goes into the privacy policy? 14
- 15 what do you make of that view?
- 16 MR. BEL-SHAHAR: Thank you for raising this.
- 17 I think the good people at Carnegie Mellon read the
- privacy policies and grade them for us. I do not 18
- 19 think many people go to PrivacyGrades.org. I know
- occasionally a newspaper, The New York Times, calls to 20
- 21 ask me questions about the terrible things that
- 22 Facebook does, and I say, look, your app gets a lower
- grade then Facebook. But, of course, The New York 23
- 24 Times is not the problem, maybe Facebook is. And so
- 25 what are these grades really telling us?

- 1 I guess my view about giving people
- 2 information so that they will make wiser, more prudent
- 3 choices, is failing everywhere. It is not a privacy
- 4 problem; it is a disclosure problem. It is a problem
- 5 with the regulatory technique. It fails miserably and
- 6 for a long time in consumer credit where it all was
- 7 invented, truth-in-lending and things like that. It
- 8 fails all over contract law, because anytime you click
- 9 "I agree," people put you through these meaningless
- 10 rituals of clicking these things, closing boxes
- 11 because contract law requires consent for all sorts of
- 12 things that otherwise would be a violation of law,
- 13 including the privacy terms.
- 14 But also all the disclaimers and all the --
- 15 yada, yada -- all that stuff, all the consent forms in
- 16 hospitals that people get, 17 pages of consent forms
- 17 to participate in human subject research, the evidence
- 18 is -- the mountains of evidence -- undisputed that
- 19 nobody reads it. That the people to whom it is given
- 20 cannot understand it if they were able to read it and
- 21 the issues, as I mentioned, before are too complex.
- 22 So I guess in the privacy context, what many -- in
- 23 many places, the solution that is proposed and in
- 24 other contexts, too, is to simplify.
- 25 Simplification is, I call it in my book that

- 1 you mentioned, is the deus ex machina. It falls from
- 2 the ceiling and it kind of solves the plot and
- 3 everything is good afterwards. But it does not.
- 4 Simplification, in every area that I mentioned, has
- 5 been tried for decades and failed, again, for the
- 6 reason -- and now I am saying it for the third time --
- 7 that you cannot really simplify the complex.
- 8 things are complicated, you cannot just give people
- 9 red light/green light.
- 10 And so I do not know -- I cannot
- 11 conceptualize in my mind, in response to your
- 12 question, who will actually read and give consumers
- 13 the information that will be operational? Ultimately,
- 14 consumers, if they want to make more prudent choices,
- 15 should rely on the experience of people like them.
- 16 ratings sometimes help them and, in many contexts,
- 17 they do. They could also be misleading. And it is
- 18 very important to protect, as a regulator, the
- integrity of these aids that do not give people 19
- information, but give them a good prediction of how 20
- 21 content they will be if they actually jump into the
- 22 experience of this product or service.
- 23 MR. SANDFORD: Ginger?
- 24 Just to add on Omri's point, MR. JIN:
- 25 suppose we have a sophisticated machine that

- 1 government or journalists can use to really squeeze
- 2 out all the information from those pages and tell a
- 3 very simplified, but fully informative, story to
- 4 consumers, I think it does not solve the following
- 5 problem, which is how can I be sure what you say is
- 6 exactly what you do and given that what you do is
- 7 evolving over time with new technology and so forth.
- 8 So I think that the second part of this
- 9 problem is really crucial. Otherwise, you can say
- Right? So how can we sort of check what 10 anything.
- 11 you said and then make sure that is consistent with
- 12 the policy given the amount of data policy and the
- kind of firms that could use data? I think it will be 13
- 14 unfeasible for everyone to be checked in a precise and
- 15 timely way, and I think that is probably one of the
- 16 inherent problems in this approach.
- 17 MR. SANDFORD: But there is still a
- deterrent effect if there is a data breach that is 18
- very high profile and that might get punishment from 19
- the Government or something like that, or -- so 20
- 21 enforcement is sporadic, but perhaps severe when it
- 22 That can still be a check on behavior, does come.
- 23 could it not, on what goes in privacy policies?
- 24 MS. JIN: Well, when we talk about data
- 25 breach, it is a symptom, right? I mean, the agency,

- 1 like a doctor trying to come up with a diagnosis.
- 2 Unfortunately, the link between the symptom and the
- 3 diagnosis is not that straightforward. If a firm got
- 4 data-breached, it could be the firm's fault not having
- 5 enough security, so that it sort of left room for the
- 6 hackers to come in. Or it could be somehow the
- 7 hackers have the most cutting-edge technology that
- 8 will be able to penetrate even the most secure walls.
- I mean, you have to tell those two in order
- 10 to say exactly is that a problem, the hacker's
- 11 problem, or is that a problem of the firm's problem?
- 12 MR. SANDFORD: Okay, thank you. Let's talk
- 13 now about supply for privacy. How do firms decide
- 14 what goes into their privacy policy and, in
- 15 particular, is there a sense in which firms are
- 16 responding to consumer preferences over privacy? We
- 17 have talked about how strong those preferences are,
- 18 whether they are reflected in consumer decisions or
- 19 not.
- 20 Do we see any evidence that firms are just
- 21 going for the maximalist privacy policy? I am going
- 22 to just write down everything I want and get you to
- 23 agree to it, or is there some sense in which firms are
- 24 responding to consumer preferences, maybe perhaps
- 25 worried that if I have a maximalist privacy policy,

- 1 users might shy away from my website and go somewhere
- 2 else for example?
- 3 So is there a sense in which there is a
- 4 supply curve for privacy that reflects firms either
- 5 giving a greater level of service in return for more
- 6 privacy or responding to consumer preferences for
- 7 privacy?
- 8 MR. WAGMAN: I think that is a tough one,
- 9 because those privacy terms are ever-changing. Right?
- 10 And if a firm realizes there is way to commercialize,
- 11 monetize, do something else with data, they will
- 12 change their terms so they can collect that data as
- 13 well. They might give some disclosure that, again,
- 14 nobody will read that they changed their terms. And
- 15 so I think it adds to that sense of, no matter what I
- 16 do, I cannot really prevent it being collected. And
- 17 even if right now the terms are friendly to me and
- 18 even if the firm actually follows through on those
- 19 terms, that can change at any time.
- 20 MR. ZETTELMEYER: Also, I am not sure to
- 21 which degree a lot of consumers understand the
- 22 difference between we have lots of your data and we
- 23 will keep it safe and we do not collect it in the
- 24 first place. Right? And so there are very few firms
- 25 that are using that from a branding point of view at

- 1 the moment. Apple is a very high-profile one.
- 2 mean, as far as I can tell, I am not sure there is any
- 3 evidence that consumers necessarily care about that.
- 4 MR. WAGMAN: I would also add that even
- 5 those characterizations are sometimes misleading. So
- 6 even if a firm like Apple says, oh, we do not collect
- 7 it, they might have partnerships with other firms who
- 8 do collect it and they benefit from it indirectly.
- 9 I think one anecdote probably does MS. JIN:
- 10 suggest that people care at least about the perception
- 11 of privacy. I think that example was some years ago
- 12 Samsung had a TV and the TV has kind of a camera that
- 13 you can -- or voice recognition that you can sort of
- give a voice command to the TV. And then there was a 14
- 15 kind of public outcry against the possibility that
- 16 maybe the microphone is always listening, even to the
- 17 private talks in your living room. And I think in
- 18 response to that public outcry, Samsung did change
- their privacy policy. And again, does that exactly 19
- reflected what they do in the future is still an open 20
- 21 question.
- 22 MR. ZETTELMEYER: But, of course, now we
- have moved on to conversational interfaces like Alexa 23
- 24 that listen to everything you do and consumers seem to
- 25 be fine with it.

- 1 MR. ACQUISTI: Your point about a supply
- 2 curve for privacy is extremely interesting. It makes

- 3 me think about the -- another question that I find
- 4 under-explored in the research in this field, which is
- 5 the relationship between data collection usage of data
- 6 and the provision of free services and free content,
- 7 specifically to what extent increasing data collection
- 8 is necessary for the provision of more and better
- 9 services.
- I know I am maybe about to say something
- 11 that sounds bold, but once again, I believe that I
- 12 have some empirical evidence to support the claim.
- 13 And the claim is that the relationship between data
- 14 collection and provision of services is more
- 15 correlational than causal or at least we do not have
- 16 very strong evidence of it being causal as opposed to
- 17 correlational.
- 18 What I mean is that the provision of free
- 19 services existed on the internet way back in the days
- 20 before the more granular techniques of collecting
- 21 information about users and tracking them across
- 22 different sites started, which is about 2004 or 2005
- 23 with Facebook, et cetera. Even nowadays, there are
- 24 firms which can do well without data collection.
- 25 DuckDuckGo is an example.

- First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 To me, this brings another question.
 - 2 again, I really do not know what the answer is, but
 - 3 the bold claim I am making is that I do not feel many
 - 4 people actually know what the answer is, to what
 - 5 extent the relationship between data collection and
 - provision of free services is correlational, to what 6
 - 7 extent it is causal.
 - It goes back to the value allocation 8
 - 9 To what extent when merchants may be paying
 - 500 percent for targeted ads and publishers get 4 10
 - percent more for targeted ads. To what extent 11
 - 12 something gets lost in the middle remains in the realm
 - 13 of the data oligopolies. And this could potentially
 - provide an answer then to the question of causal 14
 - 15 versus a correlational relationship between provision
 - 16 of free services and data collection.
 - 17 MR. SANDFORD: Florian?
- MR. ZETTELMEYER: Can I ask you a question I 18
- thought of, which is related to this issue? I think I 19
- agree with you. I wonder, however, whether the one 20
- 21 exception to that is the current rise of AI and
- 22 machine learning in the sense that, if we think, you
- 23 know, roughly speaking as those being kind of
- 24 prediction machines that have large effects on the
- quality of provision of services --25

- 1 MR. ACQUISTI: And would not be able --
- 2 MR. ZETTELMEYER: -- and those cannot work
- 3 without data.
- 4 MR. ACQUISTI: -- exist without data.
- 5 MR. ZETTELMEYER: Exactly. So I think that
- 6 may be the one exception to that. And I am not quite
- 7 sure how to think through it, but I wonder what would
- 8 you think.
- 9 MR. ACQUISTI: I think you make a good
- 10 point. And it goes back then to an item I mentioned
- 11 at the very start of my talk, to what extent for that
- 12 kind of analysis we always need identified data versus
- 13 anonymized data, but to a degree of granularity, which
- 14 is sufficient for the kind of analysis. It goes back
- 15 to privacy not being monotonic, not being absence or
- 16 presence of data, but being a modulation of what type
- 17 of data you use and analyze.
- 18 MR. SANDFORD: Omri? Okay, thank you, Omri.
- MR. BEL-SHAHAR: Sorry.
- 20 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. So the next question I
- 21 have is, is there a sense in which firms compete in
- 22 privacy policies or the answer may be no based on the
- 23 answers -- what we were just discussing. But, I mean,
- 24 is there a sense in which, you know, say Facebook has
- 25 a bunch of locked-in users that they can have a more

- maximalist privacy policy than, like, Walmart that has 1
- 2 to go out and compete for every retailer dollar with
- 3 other online sites? And so is there a sense in which
- 4 competition matters for privacy? And is there a sense
- 5 in which, say, removing a competitor, like with a
- 6 merger, could matter for privacy outcomes?
- 7 And your answer can be no, in which case we
- 8 do not need a long -- it need not be long.
- 9 Sure. I think a couple of MR. WAGMAN:
- 10 examples that were already mentioned of Apple and
- 11 DuckDuckGo as firms that are trying to market privacy
- as a feature have been raised. Obviously, there are 12
- 13 very few. But those are significant examples.
- 14 In terms of mergers and privacy, I mentioned
- 15 earlier that data does make merger review slightly
- 16 more favorable because firms are competing on more
- 17 So provided there are at least two firms
- remaining in the market after a merger and data is a 18
- 19 component on which they can use to compete with,
- competition could still be intense because of all the 20
- 21 segmentation that can be done and competition over
- those segments. 22
- 23 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. Does anyone else want
- 24 to opine yes or no, do firms compete in privacy?
- 25 (No response.)

- 1 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. So the other potential
 - 2 antitrust issue I might think of with privacy is -- or

- 3 privacy and data are, do data serve as a barrier to
- 4 entry? And is that barrier to entry somehow different
- 5 than just like I own a factory and you do not, so you
- 6 have a barrier to entering my industry.
- 7 So I have a quote here to Darren Tucker and
- 8 Hill Wellford that states that data are ubiquitous,
- 9 low-cost and widely available and that an entrant that
- 10 needs personal data can collect relevant information
- 11 from its users once a service is operational. Data
- 12 collected in this manner is free or nearly so.
- 13 So the argument is sometimes made that, hey,
- 14 these firms, like these big tech platforms, have lots
- 15 and lots of data and that makes it harder to compete
- 16 with them, that might affect competition in some way.
- 17 A possible counter to that is you can just go out and
- 18 buy data, you know. There are lots of places you can
- 19 go buy data. Firms do buy data on where people live,
- 20 what their income is, how many people are in their
- 21 household, maybe some information on what their
- 22 preferences are. And so is there any sense in which
- 23 data could be a barrier to entry, in which data that I
- 24 have, but you do not, is irreproducible and gives me
- 25 an advantage that you do not have?

1 Florian?

- 2 MR. ZETTELMEYER: So I really disagree with
- 3 that view. I think that data, in particular back to
- 4 this discussion of predictions and machine learning
- 5 and AI, is extremely important. I think what most
- 6 people do not realize is that the amount of examples
- 7 that go into being able to train these algorithms is
- 8 absolutely astronomical. In particular, because in
- 9 many domains, whether the algorithms get widespread
- 10 use is very much a function of whether they manage to
- 11 do predictions in extraordinary ways.
- 12 In other words, you know, getting an
- 13 algorithm for predicting correctly 80 to 90 percent of
- 14 the time may not be a big deal. But if you are at 98
- 15 percent and you get it to predict correctly 99.9
- 16 percent, suddenly you have something that is
- 17 completely usable and creates an enormous change in
- 18 the way that you can then think of firm strategy of
- 19 what you compete on, all the services that you
- 20 produce, it could change the business model that you
- 21 use.
- You know, there is this wonderful example
- 23 that a book that -- a very nice book that recently
- 24 came out from Avi Goldfarb, who is going to be here on
- 25 the panel, and Josh Gans' book on what he called --

- 1 they called "prediction machines," which I recommend
- 2 everybody to read. In there, they have this very nice

- 3 hypothetical example of where they talk about the fact
- 4 that, at the moment, Amazon has, like, a first shop
- 5 and then ship model. If you could predict to great
- 6 accuracy what people are going to buy, you could ship
- 7 first and then shop. That has an enormous effect on
- 8 strategy, on how you would operate as a company.
- 9 So I think that those advances are only
- 10 possible with absolutely huge amounts of data. So I
- 11 think it is true that more and more data, at some
- 12 point, has sort of slightly fewer returns, but what
- 13 you can accomplish with the predictions that arise
- 14 from that data could potentially be a sea change. So
- 15 the returns to that additional data is huge. And as a
- 16 result of this, I think that data is very, very
- 17 important and it is certainly not ubiquitous in this
- 18 sense.
- 19 And we have seen this, by the way, in the
- 20 search engine wars from a number of years ago, how
- 21 hard it was for people like Bing to catch up or
- 22 compete adequately with Google, simply based on the
- 23 volume of data that they had in order to improve their
- 24 searches.
- 25 MR. SANDFORD: Ginger and Alessandro both

- 1 wanted to weigh in.
 - MS. JIN: Just to play devil's advocate
 - 3 here, we have seen entrants disruptively take over the
 - 4 incumbent although the entrant does not have a data
 - 5 advantage. So we think about Google against Yahoo or
 - 6 Facebook against MySpace. But Florian could be right
 - 7 that maybe, at that moment, that data was not used
 - 8 very efficiently or the data scale had not been large
 - 9 enough and granular enough to have sort of the effect
- 10 that we observe today.
- 11 But let's just say, okay, that data is very
- 12 important today. It is a very valuable asset. It
- does give an advantage for the incumbent to use that
- 14 data in a way that has a competitive edge. Okay?
- 15 Let's say that is true. I think we still need to
- 16 think hard of how to translate that into, say,
- 17 antitrust action.
- Because you can say, okay, in the oil
- 19 refinery industry you need a lot of investment to
- 20 start and that means we need to break up the oil
- 21 companies. I think there is a leap of logic there
- 22 when you say sort of the barrier to entry is very
- 23 high. Whether it is in physical assets or in data
- 24 assets, there is a question we have to ask about the
- 25 investment that firms are putting into these kind of

algorithms or data collections, and they cost money, 1

- 2 they cost efforts, they cost talents. And to what
- 3 extent that is -- we should think that all that should
- be available to everybody and how would that undermine 4
- 5 the investment incentive for the firms to really
- 6 improve the algorithms and improve the data
- 7 collection, I think that is a hard question.
- 8 MR. ZETTELMEYER: It is a very hard
- 9 I think it is also very context-specific.
- I mean, I do not think this applies to every single 10
- 11 context, but I think there are contexts in which, you
- 12 know, going from huge to extra huge does make a
- 13 difference. I think it is hard to preview at this
- 14 time, frankly, when that is the case and when it is
- 15 not.
- 16 MR. ACQUISTI: I am not making an antitrust
- 17 argument because that really is not my field of
- research or expertise. But it is interesting, I was 18
- going in the same direction Ginger was going thinking 19
- about examples such as MySpace or Oracle or Yahoo who, 20
- 21 notwithstanding having, to some extent, first mover
- 22 advantage were then replaced by companies like
- Facebook and Google, and I was thinking what are the 23
- 24 differences? To me, there are many. There are many,
- 25 okay? So it would be simple if it were just one. But

- 1 an important one is that both Google and Facebook
- 2 succeeded in creating these two-sided platforms and
- 3 benefit from network effects on both sides of the
- 4 platform.
- 5 If you are an advertiser, you want to be on
- 6 the platform that offers you great access to
- 7 publishers. If you are a publisher, you want great
- 8 access to advertisers. These dynamics are to be self-
- 9 reinforcing and they create these very, very strong
- concentration of power in firms, such as Google and 10
- 11 Facebook, which may create this potential issue of
- 12 antitrust, although I am not getting into the issue of
- 13 then whether it should be split up or so because that
- 14 is not my area of expertise.
- 15 MR. WAGMAN: I would also add to that that
- 16 there are examples of firms scooping up other firms
- 17 that seemingly have different data, for example,
- Facebook acquiring WhatsApp for 20-some billion 18
- 19 The data seems different. It seems like a dollars.
- different kind of network. And, yet, the data is 20
- 21 extremely valuable. It contains, you know, context
- 22 lists that can be connected with information Facebook
- 23 already has about users to better pinpoint users, to
- 24 better identify them.
- 25 So this adding up of seemingly disparate

- First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 graphs or networks or data sets can be extremely
 - 2 beneficial and kind of bring you to that huge point
 - 3 where you can identify people with pinpoint accuracy.
 - 4 MR. ZETTELMEYER: I should also point out
 - 5 that inside the industry, there is actually a concern
 - 6 about this. I mean, there is this open AI initiative
 - 7 that Elon Musk is involved in, which is precisely
 - 8 about trying to make sure that a lot of the advances
 - 9 in that area are in the public domain somehow in order
 - to be able to be shared across everybody because of 10
 - 11 the fact that there is a concern that you might get
 - 12 too much of an advantage otherwise.
 - 13 MR. ACQUISTI: And to Liad's point about
 - WhatsApp was really great and interesting because it 14
 - 15 also connects, in a way, to a question that I feel bad
 - 16 we did not fully address, the question about
 - 17 competition. We did not have much to say. But the
- 18 example of WhatsApp and Instagram is quite interesting
- 19 from a competitive perspective.
- Some users started using Facebook less or 20
- 21 even migrating away from Facebook to other platforms,
- 22 such as Instagram also partly, not only, for privacy
- 23 reasons. And, yet, a powerful company can use the
- 24 revenues to acquire its competitors -- its more
- 25 privacy-friendly competitors and reincorporate the

- 1 data of these users back into their databases.
- 2 is an interesting tale about the challenges of
- privacy-based competition in this market. 3
- 4 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. I want to read a
- 5 So I want to read from a blog post by the CEO
- 6 of DuckDuckGo, Gabriel Weinberg. The quote, "It is
- 7 actually a big myth that search engines need to track
- 8 your personal search history to make money or deliver
- 9 quality search results. Almost all of the money
- search engines make, including Google, is based on the 10
- 11 keywords you type in without knowing anything about
- 12 you, including your search history. The fact is these
- companies would still be wildly profitable if, for 13
- 14 example, they dropped all of these hidden trackers
- 15 across the web and limited the amount of data they
- 16 keep only to what is most necessary."
- 17 Okay, this is -- I'm guessing Florian is
- going to say that is not true based on the data he 18
- studied. But this sort of raises the question, is he 19
- right? I mean, could we drastically scale back the 20
- 21 data, say, Google is collecting from us, just sell ads
- 22 based on keywords and make a little bit less money,
- 23 but maybe not that much less and maybe we would be
- 24 better off by having more privacy?
- 25 As to the question of the value of targeting

- 1 ads, I mean, Liad had a -- sorry, Alessandro, in his
- 2 opening remarks, said that the value of a targeted ad
- 3 raised revenue by .0008 dollars if I have that right,
- 4 or maybe there is an extra zero in there.
- 5 MR. ACQUISTI: There are four zeros.
- 6 MR. SANDFORD: Okay, one extra zero.
- 7 mean, there is a question of targeted ads raise more
- revenue, but how much more? And it sort of seemed 8
- 9 like Alessandro is saying, by not very much at all,
- but Florian's Facebook paper is suggesting that maybe 10
- 11 the value is quite substantial. So how should I think
- 12 about the value of ad targeting? Is it big or is it
- 13 small and what do we think of the DuckDuckGo guy, who
- 14 obviously is not an unbiased observer? What do we
- 15 think of his remarks?
- 16 MR. ACQUISTI: I am actually curious about
- 17 what Florian would say about this. I will only
- comment that the results I was reporting and those 18
- 19 found by Florian, they are not contradictory.
- fact, they may be very much on the same page. We are 20
- 21 looking at what -- at the end of the value chain
- remains in the hands of publishers. And Florian was, 22
- if I understood correctly, looking at how merchants 23
- 24 who use certain techniques for advertising can see
- 25 confluent conversions expand in the presence of

- 1 targeting.
 - 2 MR. ZETTELMEYER: So I do not know what -- I

- 3 think my first approach would be to say that Google is
- 4 in two ad businesses, one is the keyword search ads --
- 5 keyword-based search ads, and the other are display
- 6 ads and the display ad networks that they run. So
- 7 those are different from each other. I believe that
- 8 while it is true that you may only need keywords in
- 9 order to place search ads, you certainly need
- 10 information about users in order to participate in the
- 11 ad networks and display advertising.
- 12 So I think maybe that is a little bit lost
- in that quote. So I do not have, off the top of my
- 14 head, what percentage of revenue profits in Google
- 15 depends on one versus the other type of advertising.
- 16 So I cannot say whether that is correct that, you
- 17 know, they would still make loads of money if you shut
- 18 one of the things down or not.
- 19 By my sense is that in order to do the
- 20 targeting, you do do this, and I think the big problem
- 21 is there would be -- I am just a little concerned to
- 22 the degree that -- you know, Alessandro, I do not know
- 23 how generalizable this result is about the benefits of
- 24 targeting. It is just very difficult to get good
- 25 measurements in this space, I think even for those who

- 1 are involved in it. I think a lot of times the firms
- 2 themselves that target do not know how valuable the
- 3 targeting is.
- 4 That would be certainly a wonderful area for
- 5 more research because I do not think we have a really
- 6 great fact base, frankly, to answer -- to question the
- 7 gentleman or to kind of challenge the statement the
- 8 gentleman is posing at the moment.
- 9 MR. ACQUISTI: I agree.
- MR. SANDFORD: Ginger?
- 11 MS. JIN: Yeah, I wonder if the observation
- 12 you quoted will be related to Florian's earlier
- 13 comment about this huge versus extra huge. I mean,
- 14 maybe today, we do not see the extra huge effect yet,
- 15 but who knows. In the future, there will be
- 16 technology that can much better use the individual
- 17 identifiable information from Google versus DuckDuckGo
- 18 and have a huge lift. I mean, we just do not know.
- 19 MR. WAGMAN: I would say that from the
- 20 perspective of economic theory, there is obviously
- 21 value in knowing more about a consumer. So I could
- 22 see a consumer, you know, searching for a computer and
- 23 I know they are predisposed to maybe buying a
- 24 computer, and then I could maybe know who the consumer
- 25 is, how much income they have, how much education they

- 1 have, where they live, whether they have a computer
- 2 right now or not, and I could use that information to

- 3 send them to a very different place. Just like firms
- might steer Mac users to a different list of hotels 4
- 5 than PC users.
- 6 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. I have a couple
- 7 questions from the audience I will get to. This one I
- will direct to florian. Florian, if businesses have 8
- 9 no good means to evaluate the impact of their targeted
- ads, why are they spending so much on such ads? 10
- 11 MR. ZETTELMEYER: That is a wonderful
- 12 question. I think that there is, in my experience,
- 13 enormous amounts of information asymmetry as to -- I
- think a lot of firms or the people in charge of 14
- placing ads in many of these firms are not well aware 15
- 16 of this problem.
- 17 The measurement problem with digital
- advertising is very pervasive, it is very big. 18
- 19 are a bunch of people who, in academia, have done some
- amazing work on this, like David Reilly and Garrett 20
- 21 Johnson, who is coming tomorrow, and Randall Lewis, et
- 22 cetera. And you now have an increasing set of people
- 23 who are very, very sophisticated about thinking about
- 24 advertising placements and marketing place in general,
- 25 but the basic problem that exists is that, you know,

- 1 marketing is a special form of hell when it comes to
- 2 measurement because of the fact that so much of
- 3 consumer behavior is highly endogenous and so much of
- 4 the way that firms target is so endogenous.
- 5 measurement, in general, is a very difficult thing.
- 6 We used to have an area in marketing that
- 7 was very well measured, which was the direct mail
- 8 But somehow the people who went into the industry.
- 9 digital world are not the old mail order guys. Often,
- they came out of the advertising industry, which did 10
- 11 not have as strong a tradition of very good
- 12 measurement. So there is just a lot of lack of
- 13 information.
- 14 I would maintain that part of the problem is
- that there is a little bit of political economy here, 15
- 16 as well, which is that beyond the situation where it
- 17 is not always clear to me that everybody wants to
- actually know the answer to how well the advertising 18
- is actually working. And I will just leave it at 19
- that. 20
- 21 MR. SANDFORD: Alessandro?
- MR. ACQUISTI: Adding a comment to what 22
- 23 Florian so eloquently put out and said. Large
- 24 companies have troubles in understanding the value of
- 25 targeted advertising for them. Famously, they see,

- 1 oh, Unilever made some controversial statements about
- 2 the benefit of social media advertising to them.
- 3 these are large companies with very sophisticated
- 4 research teams. Think about the challenges for medium
- 5 and even more so small companies that may not have the
- know-how and skill set available to run the kind of 6
- 7 experiments that Florian has been able to run and the
- 8 larger companies are running to understand the value
- 9 that they get from that.
- 10 It goes back to the point that we have been
- 11 It is kind of like a red line connecting discussing.
- 12 our different comments of this opacity in the very
- proposition of certain aspects of targeted 13
- 14 advertising.
- 15 MR. ZETTELMEYER: If I could say one more
- 16 thing about this, Jeremy --
- 17 MR. SANDFORD: Mm-hmm.
- MR. ZETTELMEYER: -- which is that I think 18
- what is tricky is that a lot of the advances that have 19
- been done with analytics and quantitative methods and 20
- 21 machine learning, et cetera, they are advances of
- 22 prediction. The problem is that -- and predictions
- work incredibly well in many domains. 23
- 24 problem, however, is that nearly all marketing
- 25 expenditure is not a traditional prediction problem

- 1 because it is a problem of causal inference
 - 2 essentially. In other words, what you want to know is

- 3 what would have happened had I not placed an ad.
- 4 And this often does not lend itself very
- 5 well to sort of organically arising data sets. A lot
- 6 of people do not understand, in practice, the
- 7 difference between the fact that something is
- 8 successful in the sense that it creates a lot of
- 9 clicks and the idea that what you are really looking
- 10 for is not whether it creates clicks but whether it
- 11 creates more clicks than what would have happened had
- 12 you not done whatever you did. So this deep
- 13 understanding of causality is surprisingly lacking in
- 14 a lot of mid to upper-level management areas.
- I will make this comment later in the panel
- on the business side a little bit. But it is a little
- 17 bit as if we have been given the tools to do great
- 18 data work and now it means that the people who are
- 19 directing and engaging in using data like this sort of
- 20 are lacking a little bit of the training to know how
- 21 to do great data work. So the importance -- this will
- 22 be my argument later -- the importance of training
- 23 sort of the decision-making and managerial class up on
- 24 how to use quantitative methods in order to derive
- 25 evidence is really important and it is not

- 1 sufficiently developed at the moment.
- 2 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. Another question from

- 3 the audience for Liad and all panelists. Liad, your
- 4 presentation highlighted the differences in mortgage
- 5 offerings and opt-in and opt-out locales. We know
- 6 that there are racial disparities in mortgage
- 7 offerings across the U.S. To what extent might opt-in
- or opt-out affect racial discriminatory offerings and 8
- 9 to what extent can or should noneconomic variables,
- like reducing racial discrimination, be factored into 10
- 11 these types of data-sharing decisions?
- 12 MR. WAGMAN: So the analysis did control for
- 13 race composition. It was done at the census tract
- 14 level and at the individual loan level. And we did
- notice the other kind of discrimination in this 15
- 16 analysis. For example, certain populations were more
- 17 likely to be denied a mortgage than others.
- having said that, the opt-out regime, meaning that by 18
- default your information would be traded, had less 19
- denials for all groups. Okay? 20
- 21 So if we looked at it that way, you know,
- there are certain benefits that opt-out has that from 22
- that perspective. Now, of course, it is kind of --23
- less denials can be looked at as a good thing, it 24
- 25 could be looked at as a bad thing because maybe you

- - 2 way that could cause downstream foreclosures. So

are matching loans with borrowers in a less efficient

- 3 there are all sorts of tradeoffs here and racial
- 4 discrimination is just one of them. It is just
- 5 another factor and we did control for it in the
- 6 analysis.

1

- 7 MR. SANDFORD: Okay, another audience
- 8 question. I think I will address this to Ginger since
- 9 she was the Director of the Bureau of Economics and it
- 10 is a policy question. Ginger, both in terms of theory
- 11 and practice, how would you compare ex-post punishment
- 12 following data breaches versus ex-ante regulation of
- data practices to minimize breaches?
- 14 MS. JIN: Very good question. I think there
- 15 are pros and cons in both approaches. I think ex-post
- 16 enforcement would give some flexibility for the market
- 17 to try out new practices and then the Government would
- 18 not come in until we see a harm to that practice. On
- 19 the contrary, I think the ex-ante regulatory approach
- 20 will be really hands-on prescriptive. That is like
- 21 the Government knows what is going to go on in the
- 22 near future and you have to do ABC in order to pass
- 23 whatever threshold I am setting. I think that gives a
- lot of confidence to the government agency and the
- 25 employees there to decide exactly what is the right

1 level and how would you define the procedure to reach

- 2 that.
- 3 I do think that tradeoff between ex-post
- 4 enforcement and ex-ante regulation is a very important
- 5 one and should have much a wider debate among
- different disciplines. 6
- 7 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. Next question.
- 8 you know, if I am an optimist about privacy and sort
- 9 of big tech companies, I might say something like
- You know, there is a lot more data being 10
- 11 collected on me now than there used to be, but it is
- 12 mostly by companies who give me a product I like for
- free and the way that they exploit that data is mainly 13
- 14 by targeting ads to me. And I do not care that much
- 15 about targeted ads. It may even be a positive.
- 16 things I am interested instead of random stuff.
- 17 I think pessimistic scenarios might involve,
- like, excessive government surveillance or something 18
- like that, but there are curbs about that. If I think 19
- about big tech companies kind of gobbling up the 20
- 21 economy, well, I think, you know, as Ginger mentioned
- 22 earlier, that companies like Friendster and MySpace
- 23 and Yahoo and AOL used to be dominant and now they are
- 24 not. Upstart competitors are able to come along very
- 25 quickly and with better products and push them out of

- 1 the market. So I am not that worried about big
- 2 companies like Google or Facebook because there is
- 3 competition out there even if there is no company now

- 4 as big as Google or Facebook. So that is sort of an
- 5 optimistic view of tech and privacy.
- 6 What does that view miss, if anything, and,
- 7 you know, what pushback would you like to give that
- 8 view, if anything? Liad?
- 9 MR. WAGMAN: I would say that some products
- 10 can be made better with data. So for example, if I am
- 11 on a social network and I see my friends there first,
- 12 even if we are not connected yesterday, that could be
- 13 perceived as helpful. In the era of Friendster and
- 14 MySpace, I do not think data was yet used as part of
- 15 the product, as part of improving the product quality.
- 16 Today, it definitely is being used to improve product
- 17 quality.
- 18 So entry in this environment is a little bit
- 19 harder because anything an entrant makes, an incumbent
- 20 can make as well and use data to make it better. So
- 21 in that sense, things have changed.
- MR. SANDFORD: Alessandro?
- MR. ACQUISTI: I feel that both the
- 24 optimistic and pessimistic scenarios are both
- 25 plausible. But I also feel that, going back to

- 1 something I mentioned at the start of my remarks, we
- 2 really do not need to choose between the value of
- 3 analytics and the protection of privacy. We do have
- 4 tools that go in the direction of trying to achieve
- 5 both.
- 6 Once again, I am trying to use language
- 7 carefully by saying going the direction of trying to
- 8 achieve both because when you talk about privacy in
- 9 nascent technologies, you do have to admit they are
- still young, that they raise some costs. Every time 10
- you degrade quality or granularity of the data, you 11
- 12 also lower the utility of the data. The interesting,
- 13 once again, research question for all of us is, if we
- do use these technologies and they lower the quality 14
- 15 of the data and, therefore, they imply some costs, who
- 16 is going to bear that cost?
- 17 Is it the consumer through not so
- well-targeted offers? Is it publishers that run out 18
- 19 of business because they cannot sell as targeted ads?
- Is it merchants that cannot target it as well? 20
- 21 data intermediary? Is it society as a whole?
- 22 again, I believe that we do not have yet good answers
- 23 to these questions and this is where we should put
- lots of attention on. 24
- Ginger? 25 MR. SANDFORD: Okay.

- 1 MS. JIN: I think one thing sort of really
- 2 amazing in this space is kind of idiosyncrasy
- 3 preference. This is not just to say, okay, we all
- 4 want a safe drug versus a nonsafe drug. It is amazing
- 5 that different people may have different preferences.
- Some may be optimistic, some may be pessimistic. 6
- 7 may sort of have a strong feeling about sort of not
- 8 giving away my data, but other people would be exactly
- 9 the opposite.
- 10 I think the challenge is how can you design
- 11 a framework to accommodate that kind of heterogeneity
- 12 but still kind of achieve protection for those who
- 13 care about it, but also innovations for those that
- 14 care more about the products coming out of the data-
- 15 intensive practice.
- 16 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. This may be a factual
- 17 question and that is dangerous because you may not
- know the answer. But going back to the issue of 18
- competition between firms and privacy, my factual 19
- question is, do firms compete in data security? And 20
- 21 the reason I ask that is data security is kind of
- 22 objectively measurable.
- 23 I can look at the hash function you are
- 24 using for your passwords and tell if yours is better
- 25 or worse than someone else's. It is objective,

whereas privacy policies are, one, hard to quantify, 1

- 2 hard to measure in any way and, two, if you offer --
- if your website offers a different set of services 3
- 4 than mine does, of course, our privacy policies are
- 5 going to be different to some extent. So it is really
- 6 fuzzy to compare my privacy policy to yours, okay?
- 7 But data security, for example, how you encrypt the
- 8 passwords that are stored on your server, is
- 9 objectively measurable. There are hashing algorithms
- that are better than other hashing algorithms, yet 10
- 11 both are used in the market.
- 12 And it seems to me that I have never seen
- firms make the claim that we have better data security 13
- -- well, okay, never is too strong a word. I do not 14
- 15 see firms advertising that I have a better hashing
- 16 function than this guy so you should come to my
- website. So, again, it is a factual question. Do 17
- 18 firms compete in data security?
- 19 Florian?
- I think it does exist in 20 MR. ZETTELMEYER:
- 21 the B2B space, not in the B2C space as much.
- 22 think if you think about some of the cloud services,
- like Box and Dropbox, et cetera, they definitely sell 23
- 24 themselves as having superior security features and
- 25 compete on that.

- 1 MR. ACQUISTI: I agree. There is also
- 2 potential evidence of some effect in the B2C market in

- 3 regard to data breach disclosure lows. Sasha
- 4 Romanosky, who is now with RAND, worked with Rahul
- 5 Telang and myself on a study on the relationship
- between data breach disclosure lows and changes in 6
- 7 identity theft rates in the United States, across all
- 8 the states. And there was, indeed, a small, but
- 9 significant decrease in identify theft.
- 10 The main variable did not seem to be that
- 11 the disclosure allows people to actually take action
- 12 because, as we know, very few people actually take
- action after receiving a notification in the mail 13
- 14 about their records being compromised. But companies,
- in order to avoid the significant fees associated with 15
- 16 disclosure ex-ante, are investing more in security to
- 17 avoid the data breaches.
- 18 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. So this is really
- interesting, the point about B2B versus B2C to me. 19
- mean, in fact, when we do merger review at the 20
- 21 agencies, we spend, I would say, the majority of my
- time since I have come here has been spent on talking 22
- 23 to businesses as customers of merging parties, say.
- So it is interesting to me that B2B customers have 24
- 25 strong preferences for data security, but, you know,

- 1 end user customers like myself might not.
- 2 Does that suggest that if we think about
- 3 where antitrust enforcement may need to do something
- 4 different than it is doing now about data and privacy,
- 5 would that suggest that it would be mergers that
- involve businesses as companies? We have one minute 6
- 7 left. So that is a good wrap-up question, I quess.
- MS. JIN: I think there is an information 8
- 9 problem similar to what we have discussed before,
- maybe this is less in the B2B world. If I claim that 10
- 11 my cloud has the best security in the whole world and
- 12 a business customer may, to some extent, confirm that
- 13 if they have a sophisticated technician to
- 14 double-check that, but it is almost impossible for
- 15 individual consumers to double-check that. If we sort
- 16 of lack that kind of information look-back, then the
- 17 firms can all claim that we have the best security and
- 18 then sort of shirk on that claim.
- 19 MR. SANDFORD: Okay. Would anyone like to
- avail themselves of the remaining 31 seconds? 20
- 21 (No response.)
- 22 MR. SANDFORD: All right. Then we will wrap
- 23 up 27 seconds early. Please join me in thanking the
- 24 panel. Great job, panel.
- 25 (Applause.)

25

11/6/2018

1				MR. S	SANDFOR:	D: W	e wil	l take	e a	I	believe
2	it	is	a	one-hou	ır brea	k and	come	back	at	1:00	p.m.
3											
4											
5											
6											
7											
8											
9											
10											
11											
12											
13											
14											
15											
16											
17											
18											
19											
20											
21											
22											
23											
24											

- 1 THE BUSINESS OF BIG DATA
- 2 MR. COOPER: Welcome back from lunch. I am

- 3 James Cooper. I am with the Bureau of Consumer
- Protection at the Federal Trade Commission. I will be 4
- 5 moderating this panel on the business of big data.
- 6 So this morning, we heard a lot about some great
- 7 research in the economics of big data. And so we are
- 8 going to kick off this afternoon talking about how big
- 9 data is actually used in a variety of market segments.
- So we have a great panel to go over this 10
- 11 today. We have Christopher Boone, second to my left.
- 12 He is the Vice President of Real World Data and
- Analytics for Pfizer. Liz Heier, right next to him, 13
- 14 is the Garmin's Director of Global Data Privacy.
- 15 Marianela Lopez-Galdos is the Director of Competition
- 16 and Regulatory Policy for the Computer and
- 17 Communications Industry Association, right next to
- Liz. Mark MacCarthy, further down there, is the 18
- Senior Vice President for Public Policy at the 19
- Software and Information Industry Association. 20
- 21 Morgan Reed is -- three minutes, two minutes
- ago, you were not there, I just realized that. Morgan 22
- 23 Reed, I have not seen him. So Morgan Reed is the
- 24 President of ACT, The App Association and he also
- serves as the Executive Director of the organization's 25

1 Connected Health Initiative. Next to Morgan is Andrew

- 2 Reiskind. He is the Senior Vice President for Data
- 3 Policy for Mastercard Worldwide.
- 4 And then, finally, to my immediate left --
- 5 and he is right here because he is going to go first -
- 6 - is Florian Zettelmeyer. He is the Nancy L. Ertle
- 7 Professor of Marketing at the Kellogg School of
- Management at Northwestern University. You have 8
- 9 already heard from Florian this morning.
- So the way this panel is going to work is we 10
- 11 are going to -- each of the panelists has between
- 12 seven and ten minutes, which will be enforced very,
- 13 very vigorously. And after that, we will hopefully
- 14 have a vibrant discussion and we will also be
- 15 collecting as we did in the morning, collecting
- 16 questions from the audience as we go.
- 17 So without any further delay, let me hand it
- over to Florian. 18
- MR. ZETTELMEYER: Well, thank you again for 19
- having me. 20
- 21 So what I want to talk to you about today is
- 22 not data, per se, but I think a core complementary
- 23 asset to data, which is the ability as a firm to
- manipulate it and to use it. And so what I want to 24
- 25 start with is first the observation that I am going to

1 call that complementary asset to actually operate and

- 2 use data analytics -- the terms are getting slightly
- 3 muddled. Some people are now interchangeably using AI
- 4 to mean at least a subset of this. But I am going to
- 5 call it analytics.
- 6 So the first thing to realize is that
- 7 basically everybody today has pockets of analytics.
- 8 There are areas where, for example, the airlines have
- 9 forever had pockets of analytics and revenue
- 10 management because this was so crucial for their
- 11 ability of doing business. The oil companies have had
- 12 pockets of analytics in oil exploration and assessment
- of geologic formations, et cetera. So everybody
- 14 really has them.
- The trick really is not that they do not
- 16 exist; the problem is how do you connect them and how
- 17 do you scale them up at the enterprise level? And
- 18 that is what a lot of CEOs are worried about is, how
- 19 do I take this expertise and organize in a way that
- 20 actually allows us to leverage analytics and,
- 21 therefore, data at scale?
- 22 So the point that I want to make today is
- 23 very simple, which is that I think that companies
- 24 today are held back by a lack of data science skills
- 25 at the leadership level. And it is not by the lack of

- 1 data scientists, that may also be a constraint, but it
- 2 is a lack of data science skills at the leadership
- 3 level itself.
- 4 So in order to make this point, I am just
- 5 going to start off with an anecdote that I would like
- 6 to share and it goes like this. So a little while ago
- 7 I was invited to a thought leadership retreat in a
- company that operates in the automotive space. 8
- 9 is a company that is partially responsible for placing
- ads, and as a result of this, has good visibility on 10
- 11 how or what consumers do on the online level. And so
- I was at the car dealership retreat and I had a senior 12
- 13 executive of the company who comes up and basically
- tells that they are excited because they have been 14
- 15 able to do something that nobody has been able to do
- 16 before, which is to link online ad exposure with
- 17 offline sales, which is a hard thing to do.
- 18 So this executive comes up and says, let me
- show you what we found. We ended up classifying 19
- people who used search engine advertising into four 20
- 21 buckets: People who saw no ads for cars, people who
- 22 saw dealer ads only, people who saw manufacturer ads
- 23 only, and people who saw both kinds of ads.
- 24 And then the exec says, what you see here is
- 25 the sales conversion rate, the probability that

- Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 somebody purchases a vehicle after having been exposed

- 2 to either no ads or dealer ads or manufacturer ads or
- 3 both ads, and this person says what you can see
- 4 clearly from here is that the conversion probability
- 5 goes from 0.7 to 3 to 5, to 14 percent. So this is
- 6 clear evidence, this person says, that search engine
- 7 advertising really works and that, in addition to
- 8 that, it is clear evidence to the fact that dealer and
- 9 manufacturer ads are complements and not substitutes
- because 14 percent is more than the sum of 5 plus 3 10
- 11 percent.
- 12 So at this point, there is like an excited
- 13 discussion in the room, people talk for 15 minutes
- 14 about what this means for industry and how this can be
- 15 monetized, et cetera. And then there is a person who
- 16 says, we should put a press release out about this
- 17 because this is really cool and nobody has seen this
- so far in the industry. And so at this point, it kind 18
- of goes on for 15 minutes and somebody raises their 19
- hand in the room and says, let me ask you a question. 20
- 21 Why would somebody not see any correlated ads when
- 22 they are on a search engine like Google? And the
- answer of course is, they did not search for a car. 23
- 24 And then this person says, so why would
- somebody see both an ad from a dealer and manufacturer 25

- 1 on Google? And the answer of course is, they probably
- 2 typed in a car name like "Chevy Silverado 1500" and
- 3 maybe a location that would trigger a deal keyword,
- 4 like Washington, D.C. And so then this person says,
- 5 so you are telling me what we have shown -- and he
- 6 points towards -- you cannot see this here from my --
- 7 okay, you see this now.
- 8 But he points to this row here, the no ads
- 9 column, and says, so tell me what we have shown is
- that if you are not interested in buying a car, you do 10
- not buy a car and pointing towards the very right; if 11
- 12 you are really interested in buying a car, you buy a
- 13 car.
- 14 So the point about this chart is the
- 15 following, which is that this data is utterly
- 16 uninformative about whether advertising works, at all.
- 17 And the reason is that I do not know whether the
- 18 difference between 0.7 and 14 percent is driven by the
- 19 fact that, you know, the people who are on the retail
- and the manufacturer side and are getting exposed to 20
- 21 ads and the people on the left did not or whether it
- 22 is driven by the fact that they were more interested
- 23 in buying cars in the first place. Those two things
- 24 are undistinguishable in this data set. In fact, it
- is extraordinarily difficult, if not impossible, from 25

- somponion and Consolida Protochen in the 21st Contony
 - 2 advertising work.

1

3 And the reason I am bringing this up is

this data to say how well does search engine

- 4 because it took the executives in that room 15 minutes
- 5 and a prompt to realize this was useless data and it
- 6 should have taken them ten seconds. And if you are
- 7 trained in causal inference, if you are trained, for
- 8 example, as an economist or as a social scientist, you
- 9 see this in ten seconds and start laughing about it.
- 10 And this is essentially the problem that I
- 11 am talking about. I have done this with hundreds of
- 12 executives and it is the norm that people fall for
- 13 this inference at the beginning without thinking about
- 14 it more carefully.
- Okay. What is underlying here is that
- 16 analytics, the typical view of analytics is that
- 17 analytics is a big data and a technology problem. In
- 18 other words, that it is something where you, in order
- 19 to solve it, you need to invest in big data analytics
- 20 and technology infrastructure, like Hadoop and Hive
- 21 and R and Python and whatever; that you have to invest
- 22 in cloud computing, like, you know, Amazon Web
- 23 Services or whatever other company is doing cloud
- 24 services, that you have to invest in data scientists.
- 25 And I am not saying these things are not

- 1 important. In fact, they are essential. But the
- 2 point is they are nowhere close to enough because, at

- 3 the end of the day, analytics in practice turns out to
- 4 be mostly a leadership issue. It has to do with
- 5 things like managerial judgment which there is nothing
- 6 wrong with the data I showed you. But what is wrong
- 7 is how you interpreted this data and many people get
- 8 that wrong.
- 9 Analytics often has the nasty habit of
- 10 ignoring organizational boundaries. And so, often,
- 11 data sharing in companies that crosses organizational
- 12 silos and profit and loss responsibility is very
- 13 difficult to achieve and it has to be achieved at the
- 14 top leadership level in order to create those kinds of
- 15 alignments.
- Analytics has to be fundamentally
- 17 problem-driven. It is really difficult to start with
- 18 a set of data and saying, let me see if I can find
- 19 something interesting. It virtually never works in
- 20 practice. But that means that the people who have the
- 21 problems need to be involved in actually bringing them
- 22 to bear on analytics issues, and those are decision-
- 23 makers and executives.
- 24 And then the last one is that what a lot of
- 25 people also do not understand at the executive level

- 1 is that most of the data that is lying around is
 - 2 actually not particularly useful; that a lot of the
 - 3 data that you need, in particular, as you become more

- 4 and more sophisticated as a company, needs to be
- 5 planned and acquired and designed as opposed to
- 6 collected opportunistically in the normal course of
- 7 business.
- 8 So we think that this means that leaders
- 9 need what we call a working knowledge of data science,
- 10 which means judge what good looks like, identify where
- 11 analytics adds value, and lead with confidence. And
- 12 the consequence of this is that this working knowledge
- 13 allows you to make the big managerial decisions, like
- 14 what tools to invest in, what data you need, what org
- 15 structure you need, and what people you need because
- in order to link the problems you want to work on and
- 17 the C-Suite priorities, it turns out this working
- 18 knowledge allows you to make that link.
- 19 Thank you very much.
- 20 (Applause.)
- 21 MR. BOONE: So it is ten, right?
- MR. COOPER: Yes, seven to ten.
- 23 MR. BOONE: So seven to ten, all right. Do
- 24 not start the clock just yet. Wait one second.
- 25 (Laughter.)

- 1 MR. BOONE: I want to make sure I reclaim my
- 2 time like Maxine Waters.
- 3 Thanks to the members of the Federal Trade
- 4 Commission and for the opportunity to provide you with
- 5 commentary on this very important topic. I would be
- 6 remiss if I did not acknowledge my distinguished group
- 7 of fellow panelists on the stage with me here today.
- 8 But I am going to move on with my comments. I have no
- 9 slides. So we are just going to talk through this.
- 10 When it comes to the topic of big data, no
- 11 industry has felt the weight of this magnitude like
- 12 the healthcare industry. As the U.S. healthcare
- 13 system swiftly evolves into a more consumer-centric
- 14 model, there is considerable interest in increasing
- 15 access to medical care and therapies for patients,
- 16 demonstrating value of care and therapies to patients,
- 17 and improving clinical outcomes with patients.
- 18 Historically, healthcare provider and peer
- 19 organizations were in the business of providing acute
- 20 care to patients under a traditional fee-for-service
- 21 model. However, each has come to recognize and
- 22 appreciate the need to understand the genetic,
- 23 behavioral, social, and environmental factors often
- 24 referred to as the social determinants of health that
- 25 contribute to delivering positive outcomes and value

- 1 for patients.
- This has, in essence, spawned a new era in

- 3 healthcare delivery, an era of continual delivery
- 4 where routinely collected data is continuously fed
- 5 into a system and ensures we have the information to
- 6 learn from patient experiences and clinical outcomes.
- 7 In short, I am referring to the establishment of a
- 8 learning healthcare system that is built on healthcare
- 9 informatics, big data, and advanced analytics.
- 10 So the \$64,000 question is why now? The
- 11 ubiquity of digital health technologies has served as
- 12 a key enabler for providing this level of care while
- 13 generating massive amounts of healthcare data or big
- 14 data. Big data in healthcare is a direct result of
- 15 the technological advancements in the industry,
- 16 advancements that include the accelerated expansion of
- 17 electronic health record platforms, rapid adoption of
- 18 smartphones and wearable technologies, penetration of
- 19 social media in our daily lives, cost reductions and
- 20 genome sequencing, and the repurposing of
- 21 nonconventional data sources, such as consumer, social
- 22 economic, and environmental data sets, along with the
- 23 sophisticated data, analytical tools and techniques,
- 24 have created an environment where data is a valuable
- 25 asset.

Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century

1 In a broader sense big data in healthcare is

- 2 often referred to as real world data and it holds the
- 3 potential to significantly increase the efficiency and
- effectiveness of all process in the development and 4
- 5 utilization of medicines from research and development
- 6 to regulatory decision-making, to pricing and
- 7 reimbursement decisions, and even clinical practice.
- Moreover, real world evidence of the output of the 8
- 9 analysis of real world data could supplement the
- evidence generated from randomized clinical trials, 10
- 11 which could considerably improve healthcare decision
- making for all stakeholders. 12
- So what exactly is real world data and why 13
- 14 all the excitement? Over the years, the terms "real
- world data" and "real world evidence" have been used 15
- 16 mistakenly as synonymous terms. According to the
- 17 researchers for the U.S. Food and Drug Administration,
- the FDA, real world data is defined as data relating 18
- to patient health status and/or the delivery of 19
- healthcare routinely collected from a variety of 20
- 21 sources. These sources typically fall into four major
- 22 grouping, the first being clinical data, which is
- patient-level data pulled from electronic health 23
- 24 records and/or patient registries that describe
- treatment in the real world. 25

20

1	The second category is administrative claims
2	data, which is the data that is primarily used for
3	billing purposes by providers to insurers or other
4	payors. The third category is patient-generated data,
5	which is data that describes the patient's experience
6	and is collected and shared by the patient his or
7	herself. And the last category is the nontraditional
8	health-related data sources, such as your behavioral,
9	your social media, environmental, and/or socioeconomic
10	data.
11	Real world evidence, on the other hand, is
12	defined as clinical evidence regarding the use and
13	potential differences or risks of a medical
14	therapeutic derived from the analysis of real world
15	data. The simplest way to think about it is real
16	world data is any health data not collected in a
17	traditional randomized clinical trial and can also
18	include data from existing secondary sources.
19	The importance of real world data is

healthcare value chain including physicians, payors, regulatory bodies, patients, and, yes, pharmaceutical and medical device manufacturers. Many are familiar with the use of real world data for informing decisions related to patient treatment options,

critical to all stakeholders across the entire

- 1 coverage determinations or even policy options, but
- 2 some may not be as familiar with how pharma companies

- 3 actually use real world data. Pharma companies are
- 4 using real world data and real world evidence across
- 5 the entire product life cycle to identify targets for
- 6 the development of new therapies, support regulatory
- 7 submissions, advance disease understanding and
- 8 clinical guidelines and support outcomes-based
- 9 reimbursement decisions.
- 10 Real world data analysis has been identified
- 11 by various regulatory initiatives, including the 21st
- 12 Century Cures Act and the Prescription Drug User Fee
- 13 Act, as useful supplements to randomize clinical
- 14 trials. Specific applications include the
- 15 acceleration of drug approval pathways and expanded
- 16 indications for approved medical therapies. When
- 17 it comes to the process of collecting and analyzing
- 18 real world data, generally, we think of it in three
- 19 stages.
- The first stage is the study planning, which
- 21 is where we seek to understand the evidentiary needs
- 22 of key stakeholder support groups, such as a regulator
- 23 or a payor. We then formulate a research question
- 24 that then feeds into a study designed where we
- 25 identify the appropriate data sources to conduct that

- 1 study. Now, it is equally important as part of this
- 2 processing to assess the availability, accessibility,
- 3 portability, and even quality of the data for that
- 4 particular study.
- 5 The last stage is where we actually
- 6 communicate and socialize the actual results of that
- 7 particular study through a scientific publication.
- 8 From the perspective of Pfizer, we primarily connect
- 9 deidentified data to use in our real world data study
- 10 analysis from third-party data aggregators. If there
- 11 are any data linkage and/or aggregation activities
- 12 required, we work with these aggregators, who possess
- 13 the technical expertise and competency, to effectively
- 14 collect, manage, and link the patient data.
- Now, the benefits of analyzing real word
- 16 data for consumers or patients generally we feel is
- 17 tremendous. We live in the world where most of the
- 18 health-related data is collected outside of the walls
- 19 of a provider organization. For example, consumers
- 20 now possess apps on their smartphones that allow them
- 21 to perform tasks such as recording daily vital signs,
- 22 documenting daily food intake, and even detecting
- 23 triggers or symptoms for certain clinical events.
- 24 These real world data sources and studies that are
- 25 associated with it are vital to documenting and

1 understanding the benefits and risks of medical

- 2 therapies in a heterogenous population and to
- 3 determining whether patients in routine clinical
- 4 practice are achieving positive outcomes.
- 5 As is often the case with cutting-edge
- 6 scientific and technological advancements, a full
- 7 understanding of the ethical and policy-oriented
- 8 implications lags behind. There are several key
- 9 considerations to keep in mind as we think about big
- 10 data privacy and competition. Quite frankly, I do
- 11 believe many of the key policy and ethical
- 12 considerations are pretty much industry-agnostic,
- 13 which means that we tend to all deal with the same
- 14 major issues.
- 15 At the high level, the issues that are well
- 16 documented are around informed consent and privacy.
- 17 Some other concerns that are starting to bubble up are
- 18 issues around data ownership or the rights to use the
- 19 data, the appropriateness of methods to analyze the
- 20 data, the appropriateness of the question being
- 21 analyzed, and even the legal context for which this
- 22 analysis takes place.
- 23 According to a 2017 consumer voices survey
- 24 conducted by Consumer Reports, 70 percent of Americans
- 25 lack confidence that their personal information is

- 1 private and secure. Ninety-two percent of Americans
- 2 think companies should have to get permission before
- 3 sharing or selling their online data and 92 percent of
- 4 Americans think companies should be required to give
- 5 consumers a list of all the data they have collected
- 6 about them.
- 7 Privacy concerns related to allowing the
- 8 access and analysis with large real world data sets
- 9 have greatly limited its potential. Since pharma
- manufacturers do not generate real world data 10
- 11 directly, data access, data availability, data
- 12 portability and data quality remain significant
- 13 barriers to advancing the science.
- 14 Other ethical considerations that the FTC
- 15 should keep in mind are the existence of big data
- 16 divides, which is created between those who have or
- 17 lack the necessary resources and infrastructure to
- effectively analyze these large data sets. The next 18
- one is the monetization of data and the potential 19
- problems with ownership of intellectual property 20
- 21 generated from the analysis of these aggregated data
- 22 sets.
- 23 And lastly, the future of real world data
- 24 and evidence is in the aggregation of genomic and
- other "omic" data and the possible dangers of 25

- 1 intentional or unintentional group level ethical
- 2 harms, specifically as it pertains to patients'
- 3 beliefs about the benefits or harms to a particular
- 4 racial or ethnic group in studies.
- 5 There is considerable high hopes for the use

- 6 of real world evidence to improve decision-making in
- 7 the U.S. healthcare system, but all stakeholders have
- 8 a role to play. Pharma manufacturers have a critical
- 9 role in driving innovation by using real world
- evidence to support clinical trial designs and 10
- 11 observational studies to generate evidence and new
- 12 treatment approaches. However, the need to protect
- 13 personal data, consent, ethics, and data access are
- 14 equally important and harmonization of public policy
- 15 and legal frameworks will be necessary to realize the
- full value of real world evidence. 16
- 17 It is critical that the FTC, as part of its
- role to protect consumers and promote lawful 18
- competition, take affirmative steps to promote ethical 19
- use, data ownership and privacy as its pertains to big 20
- 21 data and healthcare. These are important
- 22 considerations to keep in mind as the FTC reviews the
- state of big data in business and how it affects 23
- 24 consumer privacy and industry competition. Pfizer
- 25 stands ready to discuss the shared responsibility with

1 all interested parties to make this vision a reality.

- 2 Thank you.
- 3 (Applause.)
- MS. HEIER: I am a little bit shorter. 4
- 5 Well, first, I want to say thank you to James Cooper
- and the rest of the FTC staff for inviting me to 6
- 7 participate today.
- My name is Liz Heier and I am the Director 8
- 9 of Global Data Privacy at Garmin. It is a bit of a
- coincidence that I am following Chris since we are a 10
- 11 wearables company.
- 12 My 11-year tenure with Garmin did not start
- 13 in data privacy. My diverse IT experience includes
- software development, both as an engineer and a 14
- 15 manager, incident management, and data security.
- 16 These roles have given me a unique perspective on the
- 17 multifaceted issues corporations face in the areas of
- 18 data protection and privacy.
- 19 Garmin was founded in the Kansas City area
- in 1989 by Gary Burrell and Min Kao, whose belief in 20
- 21 the potential of using GPS in avionics and in consumer
- 22 electronics was not shared by their then current
- 23 employer. They believed so strongly in the product
- 24 they were creating that they named the company after
- themselves by combining their first names, Gary and 25

- Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 Min. This was long before Hollywood came up with
 - 2 Brangelina and Kimye.
 - 3 (Laughter.)
 - 4 MS. HEIER: Since its founding, Garmin has
 - 5 grown into a global company of over 12,000 employees
 - 6 spread across 60 offices worldwide. We create
 - 7 products in five market segments, aviation, marine,
 - 8 sports and fitness, outdoor recreation, and
 - 9 automotive. We recently shipped our 200 millionth
 - 10 device.
 - 11 Over the last three decades, Garmin has
 - 12 grown and thrived through its innovation, ingenuity
 - 13 and diversified product lineup. In the 2000s, a
 - 14 majority of our revenue came from our automotive
 - 15 personal navigation devices which sat on our
 - 16 consumers' dashboards. By the time that product
 - 17 became saturated and turn-by-turn directions were
 - 18 ubiquitous on mobile phones, Garmin was ready with
 - 19 new, market first products in our other segments.
 - 20 We have seen phenomenal growth in our sports
 - 21 and fitness segment in recent years with the
 - 22 popularity of our wearables and their companion mobile
 - 23 apps, websites, and services. As I mentioned
 - 24 recently, Garmin recently shipped its 200 millionth
 - 25 device. It was only six years ago that we crossed the

- 1 100 million mark. Much of that rapid increase can be
- 2 attributed to the popularity of our wearable products.
- 3 Many of the owners of these wearables
- 4 choose to provide their data to Garmin through our
- 5 mobile apps to enhance their user experience.
- means that Garmin has been entrusted with the personal 6
- 7 data of millions of users from nearly every country
- in the world. At Garmin, we believe the data that 8
- 9 our customers create and upload through our apps and
- services belong to our customers. We believe that 10
- 11 these apps enrich the user experience of our devices
- 12 and, in turn, enrich the lives of our customers.
- 13 whether their goal is to become healthier, share
- 14 their adventures with friends or fans, or travel more
- 15 safely in the water, in the air, on the road or on the
- trail. 16
- 17 Garmin makes money selling our devices and
- we have no need to monetizize our customers' personal 18
- data to be profitable. It is not in our business 19
- model nor our corporate culture to sell customers' 20
- 21 personal data. Today's constantly evolving technology
- 22 allows our devices to record increasingly detailed and
- 23 powerful data sets. Through the sensors in our
- wearables, our customers can monitor their heart rate 24
- 25 in real time, as well as view graphs of historical

- 1
 - 2 indicators of potential medical issues, such as sleep

values and averages, all of which could reveal

- 3 apnea or atrial fibrillation.
- Our devices can detect a bicycle crash and 4
- 5 automatically alert a user's emergency contract with
- his or her GPS location and our devices can help 6
- 7 consumers navigate hostile terrain while sending text
- messages to their loved ones to let them know all is 8
- safe or to call for help if it is not. 9
- critical services to many of our customers. 10
- 11 data required to provide them could be harmful if
- 12 publicized or misused.
- 13 We recognize that our customers put their
- trust in Garmin when they share their personal data 14
- with us. We believe that our customers should have 15
- 16 the ability to make informed choices when deciding
- 17 when and how much data to share.
- 18 A large majority of our products can be used
- fully out of the box without ever connecting to the 19
- For those customers who do choose to use 20 internet.
- 21 our apps and services, all sharing options are set to
- 22 private by default and many individual features can be
- 23 turned on or off, thereby putting the customer in
- 24 control of what personal data are processed.
- 25 If the customer decides to no longer use our

- 1 services, he or she could delete their data at any
 - 2 time. We also do not share their data with anyone

- 3 unless our customers ask us to do so, nor do we
- 4 constantly track the location of every Garmin device
- 5 on the planet. So as much as we would like to help
- 6 your lost or stolen Garmin device, we just cannot.
- 7 When the GDPR was approved by the European
- 8 Parliament in 2016, as was true for many companies, it
- 9 was Garmin's legal team that began to campaign our
- 10 leadership and our board of directors that the GDPR
- 11 issue was big, hairy, and not going away. Our
- 12 leadership got the message and soon realized that data
- 13 privacy was not only a legal concern, but something
- 14 that would have to be integrated into our culture.
- 15 And that is where I came in.
- I am not a lawyer, I am a software engineer.
- 17 Who better to work with engineers on the GDPR than one
- 18 of their own? With a strong governance team of key
- 19 executives, business leaders, and legal counsel
- 20 supporting me, we used a risk-based approach to create
- 21 a compliance program that was guided by pragmatism,
- 22 transparency, and usability. In that spirit, Garmin
- 23 supports a federal privacy law that would preempt
- 24 state law and position U.S.-based businesses to better
- 25 compete in a global economy.

- 1 The GDPR is not perfect, but there are many
- 2 things it gets right, and any U.S. company that does
- 3 business in Europe has already invested in complying.
- Garmin alone invested more than 800 person-months of 4
- 5 effort to ensure compliance. Consistency and data
- 6 privacy laws benefit everyone by lowering the cost of
- 7 implementation, reducing complexity, and allowing for
- 8 globally recognized and understood paradigms.
- 9 One of the things I believe GDPR got right
- was that it largely harmonized data protection 10
- 11 regulations across the EU. Prior to the GDPR,
- 12 companies that do business across Europe had to
- 13 navigate the complex data protection regulations of
- 14 all EU member states. This resulted in confusion,
- 15 inconsistencies among the various regulations, and a
- 16 higher cost of compliance. Having a harmonized
- 17 regulation in the EU, even one that sets a very high
- bar like the GDPR, brings much-needed certainty to all 18
- involved, including the regulators, the businesses, 19
- and the consumers. 20
- 21 Without a federal privacy law in the U.S.,
- 22 we would risk going backward to a place like the
- 23 pre-GDPR European Union where companies could be
- 24 forced to comply with numerous, possibly inconsistent,
- 25 state privacy laws. We have seen California recently

- 1 enact a privacy law and the trend will almost surely
- 2 expand to other states in the absence of a federal
- 3 privacy statute that preempts state privacy law.
- 4 A federal privacy law would also pave the
- 5 way for trusted transfers of data between the U.S. and
- 6 the EU without the uncertainty of yearly assessments
- 7 and frequent challenges to available transfer
- 8 mechanisms, like Privacy Shield and standard
- 9 contractual clauses. Like Garmin's services, today's
- 10 economy is global and it is cost-prohibitive for
- 11 companies to maintain localized data centers for every
- 12 country. We need trusted and stable methods for data
- 13 transfer that allow personal data to be stored in and
- 14 managed from locations where resources, both technical
- 15 and personnel, are available.
- 16 In closing, the personal data and associated
- 17 processing activities, including big data, provide
- 18 valuable, often life-altering, benefits for our users
- 19 whether they are taking their first steps towards a
- 20 healthier lifestyle or are training for next Ironman
- 21 Triathlon. Adequately securing their data and
- 22 handling it responsibly and transparently is a duty
- 23 that we take very seriously. We support federal data
- 24 privacy legislation that would promote consistency and
- 25 align with today's global economy.

Thank you.

1

14

11/6/2018

2	(Applause.)
3	MS. LOPEZ-GALDOS: Hi, good afternoon,
4	everyone. My name is Marianela Lopez-Galdos. I am
5	the Director of Competition and Regulatory Policy at
6	the Computer & Communications Industry Association,
7	and we represent big and smaller tech companies from
8	the U.S. and elsewhere. Before I get started, let me
9	thank James Cooper and the FTC for inviting me to be
10	here. It is a great opportunity for us, but also the
11	FTC more broadly for putting together all these
12	hearings. I know there is a lot of effort behind it,
13	so we really commend you for that.

use data and I think what I am going to try to do here 15 with my brief remarks is try to explain to you the 16 17 role that data plays for data-driven companies like 18 the ones that operate in the digital economy. And I 19 bring here today with me three ideas.

So we are trying to understand how companies

- 20 First, that data is not essential, that
- 21 ideas are. Second, that in the digital economy,
- 22 innovation rather than market positioning is more
- important. Finally, that as technology progresses, we 23
- will see that the need for data will diminish, so 24
- 25 therefore we need to be very careful and ensure to

- 1 preserve the incentives for companies to keep
- 2 innovating in this industry.
- 3 So let me get started with my first idea.
- 4 What do I mean by saying that data is not essential,
- 5 that ideas are? What I mean is that similar to the
- 6 brick-and-mortar world, in the digital economy,
- 7 companies exist, flourish and compete because they
- 8 have a good idea and then that idea allows them to
- 9 bring to the market a product and a service that
- 10 consumers like. Therefore, it is not access to data,
- 11 what allows these companies to compete and to exist,
- 12 but, rather, the initial idea.
- So we need to clearly understand that an
- 14 idea comes first. And this idea that I am -- what I
- 15 am saying about data being essential seems very
- 16 obvious, but we sometimes forget when we discuss the
- 17 role of data and the role that data has for the
- 18 digital economy that successful winners exist not
- 19 because they have access to data, but, actually,
- 20 because they bring to the market something, a product
- 21 or a service, that consumers lacked. And we have many
- 22 examples of these in the market if we look at recent
- 23 history. For examples, you can see how Snapchat or
- 24 Slack basically became very successful companies
- 25 without having access to data in the beginning. We

- 1 also see how Handshake has become a very strong
- 2 competitor to LinkedIn with more than 14 million users

- 3 right now among recent graduate students.
- And we will have an opportunity to listen to 4
- 5 Catherine Tucker, I think, later this afternoon and we
- 6 have been listening to her during these hearings, also
- 7 to Professor Lambrecht, and I think in a paper they
- published recently they have a quote that I would like 8
- 9 to share with you because it really summarizes the
- idea that I bring with me today for you. 10
- 11 The history of the digital economy offers
- 12 many examples like Airbnb, Uber and Tinder, where a
- 13 simple insight into consumer needs allowed entry into
- 14 markets where incumbents already had access to data.
- 15 So this is how we summarize my idea that data is not
- 16 essential. But there is something more that I would
- 17 like to share with you today, which is that the more
- access to data, it does not bring added value to some 18
- companies. 19
- So there is -- Stanford University conducted 20
- 21 a study with a set of images from dogs. And they
- 22 managed to prove that more data gives you better
- results in data analytics, but to a certain extent. 23
- 24 There are limited dimension return for companies when
- analyzing, for example, images. And I am happy to 25

1 discuss more about the Stanford study later during our

- 2 discussion.
- 3 But, you know, if you think about our own
- 4 personal experiences, imagine when you were trying to
- 5 buy a car and you spent six months looking into cars
- 6 in the market or looking into different brands as the
- 7 first speaker explained today. So that data becomes
- 8 late as soon as you purchase the car. So the value
- 9 of data is quite limited. And, therefore, we need
- to be very careful with those who argue that data 10
- 11 is an essential input because that rests on a
- 12 misunderstanding of the concept of data and the role
- 13 that data represents at least for the digital economy
- 14 and data-driven companies.
- 15 And that leads me to my second idea, which
- 16 is that innovation rather than market positioning is
- 17 what drives the digital economy. What do I mean by
- If we accept that data has limited diminishing 18
- returns and that it is not essential, then we can 19
- actually understand that data cannot be used to drive 20
- 21 a competitor out of the market.
- 22 So how do companies compete with data?
- 23 Well, what they do is invest in what I want to call
- 24 today here, data-driven R&D. They really need to
- 25 invest and understand data analytics. Because once

- 1 they have access to data, if they do not have the
- 2 right analytics and the right decision-making
- 3 processes for the results that data analytics gives
- 4 you, that data is basically useless. So that is how
- 5 companies compete, investing in R&D, investing in
- 6 innovation.
- 7 And basically that leads me to my third and
- 8 last idea which is that as technology progresses, we
- 9 see a lot of advances. We have come from the IBM
- 10 linear computing to quantum computing and now we are
- 11 talking more about machine learning and more broadly
- 12 AI, but what we are really talking about is machine
- 13 learning. And in machine learning, data analytics is
- 14 fundamental.
- 15 If we speak to engineers working in this
- 16 area, you will learn that they are progressing quite
- 17 significantly in the last years. And, for example,
- 18 now, you will hear them talk about synthetic data,
- 19 where they use kind of artificially-created data that
- 20 does not track back individuals, so confidentiality
- 21 and privacy no longer becomes an issue. But, also,
- 22 you will hear them speak about zero shot learning
- 23 which is basically a methodology used by machines to
- 24 recognize objects without having been trained or
- 25 without having received label training to recognize an

- 1 object. So, for example, a machine will be able to
 - 2 distinguish a zebra from a horse without having seen a

- 3 zebra before. So this is what is happening in the
- 4 digital economy and this is where technologies --
- 5 digital companies are investing money and they are
- 6 advancing quite quickly.
- 7 So if we understand that with the progress
- 8 of this technology, the access to data will diminish
- 9 over time -- the importance of access to data will
- 10 diminish over time, we understand how important it is
- 11 to preserve the incentives to innovate and how
- 12 important it is for our progress and for the future of
- 13 AI and machine learning to make sure that we do not
- 14 intervene in data-driven markets unless there is
- 15 actual harm to consumer. And by preserving these
- 16 incentives to innovate, we will make sure that we can
- 17 keep progressing for our society. And with this idea,
- 18 I stop here and I look forward to our discussions.
- 19 Thank you.
- 20 (Applause.)
- 21 MR. MACCARTHY: So my name is Mark
- 22 MacCarthy. I am with the Software and Information
- 23 Industry Association. And I want to thank the
- 24 organizers of this workshop, Jim Cooper and others,
- 25 for inviting me to be here today to talk about these

- 1 data analytics issues.
- I liked the phrase that you used "analytics"

- 3 rather than AI or machine learning. It covers a
- 4 broader range of things.
- 5 Let me tell you a word or two about SIIA.
- 6 We are a technology trade association. We have three
- 7 groups of members, one group of the traditional
- 8 technology companies, companies like Adobe and Intuit,
- 9 Red Hat, although Red Hat just got bought, I think
- 10 Google and Facebook, and then we have information
- 11 service companies, companies like LexisNexis, Thomson
- 12 Reuters, Refinitiv, which used to be part of Thomson
- 13 Reuters, Dun & Bradstreet, and we have ed tech
- 14 companies, companies that provide personalized
- 15 learning services to schools, and that is companies
- 16 like Pearson and McGraw-Hill and Cengage.
- I want to talk to you today a little bit
- 18 about some of the uses of data and analytics that
- 19 these companies are involved in, and I want to talk
- 20 about four specific cases and just remind you at a
- 21 high level the kinds of things that are being done
- 22 today with data and analytics.
- 23 So the first one I want to talk about is the
- 24 production of fair and more accurate credit scoring
- 25 models. The second is the increase in speed and

- 1 effectiveness of student learning caused by
- 2 personalized learning technology. The third is the
- 3 improvement in online personalized ads caused by the
- 4 new machine learning techniques, and the fourth is the

- 5 improvement in business risk analytics that is taking
- 6 place today.
- 7 So first, general remarks. There is a new
- 8 development in the data analytics world, but it is a
- 9 natural evolution of the older techniques. There is a
- 10 lot more data that is available. It is different
- 11 kinds of data and the speed at which the data becomes
- 12 available is much more rapid. So the techniques used
- 13 for processing this data are different. And the key
- 14 thing is that the new techniques allow the detection
- of patterns that would not be available to human
- 16 intuition and that are not based on prior hypotheses
- 17 that are developed by researchers. They emerge, so to
- 18 speak, from the data itself. While the results are
- 19 sometimes startling, it turns out that the policy
- 20 issues that are raised by these newer data analytics
- 21 technologies are much the same as the older policy
- 22 issues.
- 23 So with that as a general remark, let me get
- 24 into the discussion of credit scoring. You all are
- 25 probably familiar with credit scores. The credit-

- 1 scoring models have been used for generations. They
- 2 increase the accuracy and fairness of credit-granting

- decisions, certainly compared to the human judgment of
- 4 loan officers who often use subjective assessments.
- 5 But the traditional credit scores have limits. They
- 6 do not effectively provide scoring for almost 70
- 7 million Americans because they rely heavily on data
- 8 that is from credit reports and that relies mostly on
- 9 payment information. And this deficit adversely
- 10 affects, historically, disadvantaged minorities. A
- 11 study by LexisNexis found that 41 percent of that
- 12 population could not be scored by traditional credit
- 13 scores.
- 14 So they developed their own credit-scoring
- 15 model, largely by going to new sources of information,
- 16 new data sources, educational history, home ownership,
- 17 court records. And with this new availability of
- 18 data, they found that they were able to score fully 81
- 19 percent of previously unscorable applicants for
- 20 credit. And this example shows that even just
- 21 expanding the kind of data being used and not really
- 22 using dramatically new modes of analysis can
- 23 dramatically improve outcomes.
- In the credit-scoring world, there are also
- 25 machine-learning models that are being developed by

- First Version
- 1 researchers and they will soon be ready for deployment
- 2 in practice.
- 3 The second area I want to talk about is
- 4 personalized learning. Researchers have shown that
- 5 many students who eventually drop out of high school
- 6 can be identified as early as sixth grade. And the
- 7 basis for this identification is their behavior, their
- attendance in classes, and their, of course, 8
- 9 performance. Even more can be identified by the time
- the students reach the middle of ninth grade. 10
- 11 Now, early warning indicators based on these
- 12 data points can be used and can generate risk scores.
- This knowledge will allow schools and teachers to 13
- provide these students at risk more meaningful 14
- 15 interventions and support. And when this happens, it
- 16 increases the number of students that graduate ready
- 17 for success either in further schooling or in their
- careers. In one school in 2013, fully one-third of 18
- the students who were being flagged for being late at 19
- school or missing school got back on track after these 20
- 21 remedial programs.
- 22 Personalized learning also will help target
- 23 students according to their learning styles and bring
- 24 to them the best available learning techniques.
- 25 developmental math program, math courses, used in one

- 1 community in Chicago, a program called ALEKS, which is
- 2 produced by McGraw-Hill, uses artificial intelligence
- 3 to help students progress through the material and it
- adapts the material to their learning needs. 4
- 5 schools that are using this program report that this
- 6 new technology gets students through their remedial
- 7 material much more rapidly than traditional methods.
- 8 So let me move on to the third area,
- 9 improved personalization for online ads.
- takes place at two levels. One is the analysis of 10
- 11 website movements, which can aid websites in providing
- 12 material, content material, and ads, and improved
- 13 analyses of large customer databases. Now, we are all
- 14 familiar with this, the movement of website visitors
- 15 on a website is usually recorded and it contains data,
- 16 such as which pages are visited, how long you spend on
- 17 which page, how you shift from one to another, the
- sequence and so on, and critical patterns of that kind 18
- of usage that cannot be identified by human beings or 19
- by eyeball inspection of the data that can be inferred 20
- 21 through machine-learning programs.
- 22 And once these patterns are discovered,
- website visitors can be segmented into different 23
- 24 groups based on the preferences that are inferred
- about them and the website's content can be 25

1 personalized to those preferences and the ads that are

- 2 served to them can be personalized to their interests
- 3 and needs.
- 4 A second way, companies often have large
- 5 aggregations of their own consumer data or they can
- 6 obtain them readily from third parties, and they need
- 7 an effective tool that can detect patterns in the data
- that will enable them to become better at their 8
- 9 marketing campaigns. Now, machine-learning programs
- can dig through data to find insights that can be used 10
- 11 to devise smarter and more effective ad campaigns.
- 12 They are so good that they can also advise marketers
- 13 what type of campaign to use, whether it is email or
- social media engagement or online advertising or 14
- 15 recommendations on websites.
- 16 In addition, the use of inferred
- 17 psychological characteristics is often a good
- mechanism for improving the effectiveness of 18
- advertising. The level of extroversion, for example, 19
- or openness can be inferred from social media 20
- 21 behavior, and if you match the content of advertising
- to this characteristic, you can improve responses 22
- 23 significantly, according to one study, an increase of
- 24 40 percent more clicks and up to 50 percent more
- 25 purchases.

First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century

- 1 Now, of course, the benefits of these
- 2 increasingly effective target ads is the ease and
- 3 convenience of consumers who are seeing material that
- 4 is more appropriate to their need. But, also,
- 5 additional revenue to provide ads supported free or
- subsidized content. 6
- 7 Let me shift to my last topic, improved
- 8 business risk management services. Information
- 9 service companies help their business customers to
- manage their risks using data sets that they have 10
- 11 acquired in various ways. These data sets usually
- 12 rely on public records and information about people in
- 13 their business capacity, their status as directors or
- 14 officers or stockholders of companies, and they also
- 15 include lots of nonpersonal information, such as the
- 16 financial and operating characteristics of companies,
- 17 including how well they have paid back their own
- 18 debts.
- 19 Now, the predictive analytics component of
- this includes the likelihood of repayment of a 20
- 21 business loan or a profitability analysis that would
- 22 assist a company in a merger analysis.
- 23 techniques also help companies make better decisions
- 24 and manage risks, like identity theft, fraud, money
- 25 laundering, and terrorism. Regulators also want

1 financial institutions to detect terrorist financing

- 2 and money laundering using whatever techniques are
- 3 most effective.
- 4 The coming thing in this area is that the
- 5 same machine learning-techniques that can spot a
- 6 pattern of bad transactions in the credit card world
- 7 can also be used to assess the risk that a potential
- 8 customer would engage in these kinds of suspicious
- 9 activities.
- 10 So that is my quick survey of the areas
- 11 where big data and analytic techniques are improving
- 12 things. As I say, one of the major policy take-aways
- is that while these are new techniques and sometimes
- 14 produce startling results, I do not think they raise
- 15 fundamentally new policy issues. And let me put off
- 16 the discussion of those policy questions for the give
- 17 and take later on in the discussion.
- Thank you for listening to me.
- 19 (Applause.)
- 20 MR. REED: Well, given the number of people
- 21 I have been watching slowly move their eyes down to
- their smartphone, hopefully looking to an app while
- 23 they are there, I realize that we have started to hear
- 24 some of the same stories from panelists as we have
- 25 gone down the line. So I decided to try out some of

- 1 my notes and kind of try to weave a little bit of a
- 2 story into what we are up to in the healthcare space,

- 3 but that maybe can run some threads and even ask some
- 4 questions for my own panelists for the later session.
- 5 So my name is Morgan Reed and I am the
- 6 President of the App Association. And I hope -- well,
- 7 a guick show of hands so we can throw out the
- 8 infidels. Anybody here not have a smartphone?
- 9 Excellent, thank you all for keeping me fully
- 10 employed, I love you all. It is great to have you
- 11 here.
- Here is the thing, the technology that I
- 13 work on and the industry that I help to lead as the
- 14 President of the App Association is the fastest
- 15 growing technology in the history of mankind. Full
- 16 stop. We have successfully put access to the world's
- 17 connected information into the fingertips of roughly
- 18 two billion people and we have done it in less than
- 19 ten years. It is faster than fire, it is faster than
- 20 the wheel and faster than the next fastest adopted
- 21 technology which was the microwave, kind of cool,
- 22 actually, the microwave, the second most fastest
- 23 adopted technology after the smartphone.
- 24 So with all of this access to information
- 25 and such a life change revolutionary idea, information

- 1 in the hands of more people, there is a concomitant
- 2 secondhand to that, which is data. What do those
- 3 people know? How are they feeding back into this
- collective system? So when with you all my fellow 4
- 5 panelists talk about their kind of segmented chunks of
- 6 big data and the way that they use it and how well we
- 7 are protecting it and we are making sure we are being
- very careful with it, all of that is true. But what 8
- 9 we have not really talked about here -- and Mark hit
- on it and we have touched on it a little bit -- is 10
- 11 this is kind of amazing. This is life changing for
- 12 billions of people in a good way.
- 13 Yes, we need to protect it. Yes, we need to
- 14 be careful with our regulation. Yes, we need to think
- 15 about how it implies and what it implies when it comes
- 16 to competition. But let's not lose track of the fact
- 17 that it is life-changing and life-beneficial to
- 18 billions of people around the world. So let's dig
- 19 into some specifics.
- I head up the Connected Health Initiative 20
- 21 element that we are part of and let me tell you some
- 22 really depressive things about America that hopefully
- 23 will not cause people to start drinking until after it
- 24 is over, but by 2025, the United States will be 90,000
- physicians short, 90,000 physicians short. By 2030, 25

- 1 we will have 70 million Americans over the age of 65.
- 2 And I will give you a little secret, people over the
- 3 age of 65 are sicker.
- 4 Two weeks ago, I testified before the Senate
- 5 Health Committee, Senator Enzi is the chair.
- 6 colleague to the right was the insurance commissioner
- 7 from the State of Wyoming, who, great guy, former
- 8 rodeo rider, said in that drawl, the State of Wyoming
- 9 currently only has 157 physicians for every 100,000
- people. If you are sick in the State of Wyoming, 10
- 11 leave the state to get care.
- 12 So the question that we need to be thinking
- 13 about when we are asking these questions about big
- 14 data and the business of big data is, what does it
- 15 provide to people? To consumers? And I am here to
- 16 tell you that the demographic numbers are clear.
- 17 we do not find a way to engage with digital medicine
- and big data, we cannot support the number of people 18
- in this country who will need quality care. Cannot do 19
- No amount of money, no amount of change will get 20
- 21 the number of physicians that we need to have in
- 22 practice.
- 23 So a little bit more upbeat, right?
- 24 do stuff with data. So what do we do with it and what
- 25 are some examples of how we move forward?

1 primarily, I thought one of the interesting things my

- 2 first panelist said was, well, we only need structured
- 3 data. Anybody in this room, do not show hands because
- 4 it is medical information, but I am going to assume
- 5 that everybody in this room has someone that they know
- 6 that has some kind of autoimmune disorder, whether or
- 7 not it is one that is related to chronic fatigue
- 8 syndrome, rheumatoid arthritis, any of the other
- 9 concomitant diseases that go along with it, impacts
- 10 from Hashimoto's thyroiditis, all of those cases we do
- 11 not actually know what is wrong with you. That is the
- 12 depressing part.
- 13 Anybody who has an autoimmune disorder, you
- 14 go to your rheumatoid arthritis specialist and they
- 15 say, well, let's try this. And part of the reason why
- 16 is that physician that you are seeing, so they are at
- 17 the top of your game -- a physician at the top of
- 18 their game has seen roughly 29,000 patients by the
- 19 time that they get to you. Of patients that will have
- 20 your identical comorbidity, your genetic type, your
- 21 age, your other key factors, where you live,
- 22 everything else, you are lucky if your physician has
- 23 seen 500 people that look like you.
- 24 So that means your physician is going to
- 25 base your treatment off of what they learned 15 years

- 1 ago in school, that continuing education class they
 - 2 took a booze cruise somewhere and, hopefully, 500
 - 3 points of data. You should be angry at that. The
 - 4 fact that everybody on this panel has talked about how

- 5 we are absorbing and utilizing big data and, yet, why
- 6 is it that your physician is making a treatment
- 7 decision based on 500 minuscule points of data that
- 8 you hope will be relevant to your condition?
- 9 So as you consider the question of the
- 10 business of big data, the question that you should be
- 11 asking is how do we use the business of big data to
- 12 actually produce a better consumer outcome? And in
- 13 the healthcare space, I am going to offer a couple of
- 14 very obvious examples that we are working on right
- 15 now.
- 16 Through the Connected Health Initiative, we
- 17 work with academic medical centers, businesses, the
- 18 American Medical Association, patient groups and
- 19 others. One of the leading areas that we have real
- 20 difficulty in in this country is, of course, type 2
- 21 diabetes. It is an epidemic. It is one that we know
- 22 how to solve and, yet, people keep continuing the same
- 23 behavior.
- 24 So what can big data provide us in terms of
- 25 insights? Well, there is a company out of Georgia

1 called Remedi, but spelled with an I. Look at it on

- 2 Twitter. You will be able to see it after this
- 3 session. They are actually using remote patient
- 4 monitoring data from wearables, like yours and others,
- 5 to paint a picture of a person. And here is where the
- 6 analytics and the big data comes in and really makes a
- 7 difference.
- 8 Through something called clinical division
- 9 support, they actually allow a physician to model the
- 10 treatment of the patient before prescribing it to
- 11 them. They actually take in the data from your
- 12 electronic health record, combine it with wearables
- information and they create patterns and they say,
- 14 well, this treatment schedule has about a 60 percent
- 15 chance of likelihood of success. This one, we see
- 16 that a person with these similar conditions, you are
- 17 likely to see this outcome.
- 18 The decision is still in the hands of the
- 19 physician, hence the support part of clinical division
- 20 support, but ultimately allows that physician to bring
- 21 in multiple data sets, look at it, overlay it, and
- 22 instead of going to the doctor and saying, take these
- 23 pills and three weeks later we will see how you do,
- 24 they are able to run multiple scenarios prior to your
- 25 treatment so they get closer to the right answer.

- 1 Now, that requires large data sets -- and
- 2 something Christopher said that I am always a little
- 3 concerned about is this idea that, well, you know you
- have got real world data, how do you bring it in and 4
- 5 integrate it? I think all health data needs to have
- 6 that real world element in. Because where we live,
- 7 what we eat, what our genetic situation is, is all
- part of figuring out how to be healthy. 8
- 9 And Chris said something else, he talked
- about consumers. One of the parts that we -- that 10
- 11 Christopher and I know in this case is this difference
- 12 between patient and it has to do with how you are
- 13 paid. But I realize that a patient is actually a
- person. None of us want to be a patient, right? 14
- 15 we are sick, we want to get healthy; if we are
- 16 healthy, we want to stay healthy. And what we need to
- 17 look at is how does big data get us there.
- product like Remedi helps to get us there. 18
- 19 Earlier on, you said that, you know, we need
- to structure all that data, but one of the things that 20
- 21 we have learned is if we do not know the answer, then
- 22 I cannot necessarily structure the data the right way
- to answer the question. But I did agree with that 23
- 24 first points, which is it is all about asking the
- 25 right questions.

- 1 So as we go through the rest of the panel
- 2 and go through the Q&A, we will talk a lot about how
- 3 do we provide short form notice and what kind of
- 4 consent mechanisms do we need and what are the
- 5 regulatory necessity of the GDPR or other elements.
- 6 But the primary question you should be
- 7 asking is, how does big data actually produce an
- 8 outcome that is good for consumers/mankind, for
- 9 patients. Because, right now, the medical care you
- 10 are getting that does not rely enough on big data
- 11 should not satisfy you. You need to ask more of your
- 12 data and ask more of the healthcare system that can
- 13 use that data because we can do better using big data.
- 14 Thanks.
- 15 (Applause.)
- 16 MR. REISKIND: Good afternoon, everyone.
- 17 Thank you, Morgan, for waking us all up with good
- 18 news. It is always good to get good news after lunch
- 19 and keep everybody awake.
- 20 So my name is Andrew Reiskind, Senior Vice
- 21 President for Mastercard. I am responsible for data
- 22 strategy and innovation. And so who is Mastercard,
- 23 what is Mastercard? I think most of you are familiar
- 24 with it as a brand name, but you do not necessarily
- 25 know what we do.

- 1 So we are a network, we are a technology
- 2 provider. We connect your banks, your consumer banks
- to the merchants' banks and, therefore, enable 3
- 4 cardholders, you who are holding an account, to
- 5 actually make a purchase with a merchant. But you are
- 6 not our customers, the merchants are not our customers
- 7 for the most part for our core network. Instead, you
- are indirect customers. 8
- 9 So as part of that, we are the pipes that
- connect everybody to each other. So we do not issue 10
- the cards. That is one of the biggest fallacies 11
- 12 people have about Mastercard. Instead, see the logo
- 13 on the front? That says Citi. And if most of you
- pull out your cards, you will see it has the bank's 14
- 15 name who you have the relationship, who you give your
- 16 personal data to. Instead, you have these things on
- 17 the back that says "bug," which we call acceptance
- 18 marks, that says if you go into a store, this will be
- 19 accepted.
- So what does that mean from a data 20
- 21 perspective? From a data perspective, I do not have a
- data relationship with consumers. Instead, what I 22
- 23 have is I get enough data to process a payment. What
- 24 is that? That is an account number, the amount -- the
- time of the transaction, the total amount of the 25

- 1 transaction and the merchant.
 - 2 So actually, I would like to say 40 years
 - 3 ago, somebody had the foresight to actually do some
 - 4 privacy by design because I do not have your name.
 - 5 I do not need your name to process a transaction.
 - 6 I do not know what you actually buy. I do not need
 - 7 that to process the transaction. Instead, the bank
 - 8 gets the information. The bank says, oh, \$50, Yael
- 9 has \$50 in her account, yes, she does, and she is
- 10 waving her hands and so, therefore, I will approve
- 11 the transaction. Well, I think Leisl is actually
- 12 Leisl and I will approve it because I actually think
- 13 it is her actually making the transaction. Or if I
- 14 think it is some fraudster, I will not approve the
- 15 transaction.
- 16 So what do we do? So as a result of that,
- 17 we see 55 billion transactions or so. The number
- 18 keeps growing exponentially, thank goodness, for our
- 19 jobs, of transactional data. So what do we do with
- 20 that data? Well, I will tell you one of the great
- 21 things that we do with it is we innovate. We are
- 22 constantly developing new products and solutions, and
- 23 one of the most important products and solutions that
- 24 we develop to help all of us, me inclusive as a
- 25 cardholder, is to protect all of us from fraud.

- 1 So what does that mean? So, historically,
- 2 where all of the data's been coming from that amount
- 3 of transaction, time of transaction, that is happening

- 4 when you are at the cashier in the old days, right,
- 5 and you would swipe your card. It would come through
- 6 and we would see it and then the bank would have to
- 7 authorize that transaction. So you would stand there
- 8 and hopefully wait only the five milliseconds where
- 9 you are saying, it is approving, approving.
- 10 So during that time, we have tools that
- 11 enable us to do determinations and to start doing risk
- 12 scores to say, do we think this is fraud? Do we not
- 13 think this is fraud? Now, those have evolved over
- 14 time. In many cases, they used to just be rule-based,
- 15 simple if/than. Nowadays, we use AI to do it.
- 16 So as we have grown our models, as we have
- 17 grown our technology, we are able to protect people
- 18 more and more. And another great thing about this, as
- 19 the rest of the world has moved to adopting cards and
- 20 payments through accounts like that, then we have
- 21 enabled protections against fraud for those consumers
- 22 across the world.
- Over time, though, we say, okay, this is our
- 24 basic data set. How else do we help improve the fight
- 25 against fraud? Because it is an arms race. There are

- 1 constantly new players coming in trying to steal data.
- 2 There are constantly new players trying to come in and
- 3 make runs against banks. So we work with the banks to
- 4 say, hey, how do we help you here?
- 5 So in many case, we have worked with the
- 6 banks to segment you. So we use the data to help
- 7 determine, hey, here are classes of consumers and this
- 8 is how they behave, and based upon those
- 9 classifications, this is what we think fraudsters look
- 10 like. This is what we think your people look like.
- 11 So does this help make determinations? Does this help
- 12 you reduce fraud?
- 13 Another service we work with them on is to
- 14 actually get some information from them or have them
- 15 get information. So in e-commerce situations, a
- 16 merchant can pass them the name and they can actually
- 17 also check that name. Now, Mastercard does not have
- 18 to get the name. Instead, we are enabling the pipes
- 19 that allow for passing the data.
- Then as technology has evolved, we have
- 21 evolved to new payment forms. Now, who has Apple Pay,
- 22 Android Pay, and who has used it? Very nice, simple,
- 23 easy way. And I am sorry, Garmin, you guys can use
- 24 it, too, on Garmin. So we helped build the backbone
- 25 for that, so you can thank the payments industry for

- 1 enabling you to just put it on your phone.
 - But when you put it on your phone, what are
 - 3 you doing? Most of you, I think, have gone through an

- 4 authentication experience. You are providing your
- 5 name and address so that Apple, in one case, just
- 6 sends it through to your bank and your bank then
- 7 confirms that is you. So you are authenticating
- 8 yourself to your device.
- 9 Mastercard just needs that data for a very
- 10 short time period. We do not really need to retain
- 11 it. I do not need to continue to authenticate you.
- 12 So, again, privacy by design, it happens once. But,
- 13 now, you get to be authenticated to your phone. And
- 14 so, now, I have an additional way to say hey, this
- 15 phone actually is Andrew and, therefore, I get that
- 16 little flag that says, hey, this is great, Andrew just
- 17 got authenticated to his phone. Mastercard does not
- 18 know Andrew; Mastercard might know that it is Apple,
- 19 Apple device or a Garmin device in the case of Garmin
- 20 that the payment occurred. So that is how
- 21 authentication might work.
- The other way with e-commerce merchants is
- 23 we work with e-commerce merchants and mobile
- 24 merchants, m-commerce merchants, to say, hey, guys, if
- 25 you give us more data or enable some collection of

- 1 data, we can help you fight fraud even more
- 2 effectively. So imagine if I'm only seeing the same
- 3 account number against the same iPhone. Gee, that
- persistency tells me that there is a reduced risk of 4
- fraud here or if I see the IP address as from certain 5
- 6 parts of Eastern Europe, that are known for high
- 7 fraud, I can also say high, high risk of fraud here.
- 8 So those are the kinds of things that we are
- 9 doing to try and help fraud. This is how we -- to
- fight fraud, not actually help advance it, sorry. And 10
- 11 so we are constantly looking at new ways to use data,
- 12 to look at new data sets, to build on data sets, but
- 13 as we are dong that, we are trying to minimize the
- 14 data sets we have. If you do not have the data, you
- 15 cannot lose it. If you do not have the date, you
- 16 cannot accidentally abuse it. So, therefore, a lot of
- 17 privacy by design and data minimization as we are
- doing product development, but all in furtherance of a 18
- good cause to help to protect all of you from fraud. 19
- (Applause.) 20
- 21 MR. COOPER: All right, thank you, Andrew.
- 22 And, you know, we have about 23 minutes left of
- 23 discussion here. I heard a nice panoply of the uses
- of data across different industries. 24
- 25 One of the things I heard a couple of

1

- - 2 have not weighed in on this to speak about, is when we

panelists mention and I would like to get others who

- 3 think about big data, you know, one of the things that
- 4 sometimes sets apart big data from just normal data is
- 5 that you are looking -- the analysis that is performed
- 6 on it often is looking more for patterns that emerge
- 7 that you could not see with smaller data sets.
- 8 You are looking for associations, as opposed
- 9 to, when you think about it, sort of normal in
- 10 economics -- you know, Florian mentioned this in his
- 11 presentation earlier this morning about the, you know,
- 12 kind of gold standard of causation -- and you are
- 13 looking in control groups and figuring out.
- 14 So one of the questions I had -- and since
- 15 we have not heard from Florian in a while, I will
- 16 start with him, but anyone else can jump in -- is, you
- 17 know, in general, what is the relative importance of
- 18 both looking and finding causal versus associations,
- 19 and sort of related to that, when you think about big
- 20 data, what is more valuable? And I think I already
- 21 know the answer you are going to give as seen in your
- 22 presentation. But what is more valuable having a good
- 23 team or knowing how to ask the right questions or
- 24 actually having access to a large and comprehensive
- 25 data set, actually having access to big data? So what

- 1 is more important in that?
- 2 And I will start with Florian, but I would
- 3 like anyone else to jump in.
- 4 MR. ZETTELMEYER: I think on your first
- 5 question about kind of what kind of data is the most
- 6 useful, I would simply say that it is incredibly
- 7 context-dependent. Roughly speaking, I think of
- 8 analytics creating three things. It can enable
- 9 business initiatives. Like if you think about
- 10 personalization, that is really an enablement
- 11 function. You are creating something that allows you
- 12 to achieve an outcome. A lot of the things, for
- 13 example, that Morgan was talking about I think fit in
- 14 that area as well, as well as a lot of the things that
- 15 Liz was talking about, design-abling things.
- 16 Then I think the second big use is that it
- 17 enables you to basically come up with ideas. That is
- 18 what you were talking about, about large data sets
- 19 where you can look at correlational patterns and see
- 20 whether you can come up with ideas from that.
- 21 And the third one for me is that data allows
- 22 you to evaluate whether things that you are doing are
- 23 reasonable or not and whether they work or not. So,
- 24 for example, my first talk this morning was really
- 25 about evaluation. It was like, you know, is this ad

- 1 working or not? It did not help you come up with the
 - 2 ad, it did not help you necessarily kind of enable the

- 3 ad. That is what these -- obviously, these targeting
- 4 mechanisms do.
- 5 So I think it just depends completely on
- 6 what the purposes are. I think one of the mistakes
- 7 sometimes people do is to think too narrowly about
- 8 what uses of data exist. And they are very different
- 9 from each other and you need very different data.
- 10 Sometimes it has to be causal. In many cases,
- 11 causality is not at all interesting or required. It
- is just a matter of what you are looking for.
- On the second question of what both you
- 14 need, I actually think that data and skill teams are
- 15 complements and not substitutes. So to the degree
- 16 that you have better data, having the ability of
- 17 asking great questions suddenly becomes more valuable
- 18 to a particular firm.
- 19 MR. COOPER: Okay, thanks. Morgan, down
- 20 there?
- 21 MR. REED: So it was interesting. You know,
- 22 I think that it is one of those that are intertwined.
- 23 But I know that there are some folks in the audience
- 24 here who are more specialists in this, but I think
- 25 some of the things that have been revealed through

- 1 some of the criminal justice reform analysis of big
- 2 data have been profound and a bit disheartening, but
- 3 they go to this value of -- what is the old phrase?
- 4 That quantity is a quality all its own. And sometimes
- 5 in data the ability to see large shifts or check for
- some various effectiveness, as Florian talked about, 6
- 7 is almost impossible because to separate the signal
- 8 from the noise ratio is too hard.
- 9 And so I think when you say, well, what is
- the most valuable aspect? Skilled teams, data set, 10
- 11 size, those elements of it, I think they are fairly
- 12 intertwined, but I would recommend that everybody take
- 13 a look at criminal justice reform questions where big
- 14 data has been used to show some, like I said, fairly
- 15 depressing things about if you want to go before a
- 16 judge, make sure you do it at this time and not after
- 17 -- you know, before lunch but not when they are
- hungry. The fact that hunger seems to have more of an 18
- 19 impact on whether or not you go to jail as opposed to
- what you have actually done as a crime. 20
- 21 I do not think you can reveal that without
- 22 big data sets. And then as you point out, you can
- 23 reveal it with big data sets, but you have to be able
- 24 to ask the right question.
- 25 MR. COOPER: Mark?

1 MR. MACCARTHY: So I thought the magic word

- 2 in the last comment was context-dependent. So do you
- 3 need large data sets or small data sets? You know, it
- 4 is like it depends on what you are using it for.
- 5 Sometimes you need a large data set to get the result.
- As I think you mentioned earlier, there are studies 6
- 7 that show that these effects of size diminish after a
- certain point and you can add more data to the data 8
- 9 set and you do not get anything new. So there are
- diminishing returns. 10
- 11 And also in a context-dependent sense,
- 12 whether the information you have is valuable for a
- long period of time or whether its value decays 13
- 14 quickly depends on the context you are operating in.
- 15 If you have search information, that decays very, very
- 16 rapidly. You know, someone may be identified as being
- 17 interested in a vacation in Maine in August, but you
- better not send him an advertisement for that in 18
- December, he probably is not interested. 19
- But on the other hand, medical information 20
- 21 might be very valuable years after the data has been
- 22 collected. The analysis can still be done even though
- 23 the information is not fresh and insights can be
- 24 gathered even though data is not last year's data.
- 25 I think it does depend on the context and we have to

- 1 be very, very careful not to make broad
 - 2 generalizations about how valuable is data over time
 - 3 or whether large data sets are better than small data

- 4 sets. You have to look at the context in which the
- 5 information is being used.
- 6 MR. REED: I want to amend my answer with
- 7 one thing that Mark brought up that is really
- 8 important. Mark said something really important. He
- 9 said, "but medical data." And here is the thing you
- 10 heard in what Christopher said and what Liz talked
- 11 about and what Mark kind of brought up, which is we
- 12 are not 100 percent sure what is medical data. When
- 13 we are trying to figure out whether or not there is a
- 14 cancer cluster, I may need to look at other factors
- 15 that might not be obvious, that might not have fit
- 16 into our current understanding of what is medical data
- in terms of how the FDA judges our product.
- 18 So I think, Mark, you were spot on and I
- 19 think it ties into with what you heard from
- 20 Christopher and Liz and others. We are not exactingly
- 21 sure of all of it, but we want treatments that reflect
- 22 us as a holistic person not merely the data that is
- 23 contact in our EHR. So I think it is a good point,
- 24 Mark.
- 25 MR. COOPER: Florian, you had a quick

- 1 followup?
- 2 MR. ZETTELMEYER: Yeah, I just wanted to say
- 3 one more thing about the complementarity of the data
- and the team. A lot of firms for internal processors 4
- 5 are using data to basically improve decision-making.
- 6 So one of the interesting things about this is that
- 7 the better decisions get as a result of having used
- 8 data, the less variation exists in business processes
- 9 because the data was used in order to optimize those
- decision processes. This is why, you know, we use the 10
- 11 data in the first place.
- 12 What that also means is the data is getting
- 13 less useful over time because now you have less data
- variation, and as a result of that, the importance of 14
- 15 the team is to know when to inject more variation into
- 16 the data in order to be able to still measure what is
- 17 In other words, you say do you have going on.
- experimental design and variation of data and thinking 18
- of manipulating or rather designing or varying data as 19
- a strategic imperative is incredibly important. 20
- 21 does, at the moment, at least require some teams to
- 22 set that up.
- 23 MR. COOPER: Anyone else like to jump in?
- 24 MR. REISKIND: I think I will just
- 25 reenforce. I have had very personal experiences

1 dealing with geospatial data lately, because a lot of

- 2 our analytics are based upon where a merchant might be
- 3 located, as well as your cell phone might be located.
- And some of the analytics can be worked off of very 4
- 5 crude locations, like especially outside the United
- 6 States, quality of data is kind of limited.
- 7 not postal codes, there is only one city in the entire
- country, things like that. And you have to work with 8
- 9 that as a data quality issue that you cannot overcome,
- and so it limits some of the things you can do. 10
- 11 But there are things you can do with that
- 12 data, but they may not be as good as you want to do.
- 13 So, for example, to tie my cell phone to my physical
- location, my cell phone to my physical location where 14
- 15 I am making a spending purchase would be our nirvana.
- And in some cases, we can get to that nirvana to prove 16
- 17 my iPhone is where I am making an expenditure is a
- great thing, because them it proves I am not a 18
- 19 fraudster. But in many cases, you cannot get there.
- So you have to mediate what your innovation 20
- 21 is and what you are trying to do based upon the
- 22 quality of the data that you are dealing with as well
- as the skill of the data scientist and the tools you 23
- 24 have to work with the data. Geospatial data is a very
- unique data set -- sorry, postal addresses tend to be 25

- 1 not very useful for analytical purposes. You need to
- 2 take 4100 Yuma and actually turn it into a lat-long
- 3 for analytical purposes to stick it in a model.
- 4 Yuma will not work very well in a model, as can you
- 5 imagine in a mathematical algorithm.
- 6 So, therefore, geospatial data sets at least
- 7 need that level of transformation and, yet, that is
- 8 only as good as the maps are in Third World countries
- 9 or underdeveloped countries in many cases. So that is
- just an example. Like it depends on the data set, it 10
- 11 depends on the tool, it depends on the use case. It
- 12 is all very context-driven.
- 13 MR. COOPER: I want to switch gears a bit
- Liz talked about this in her remarks, about 14
- regulation that we see, the GDPR and the recent 15
- 16 California privacy law, that both -- what I would be
- 17 interested in hearing from all of you is to what
- extent do you see either of those types of regulation 18
- impacting your use of data and how might that 19
- ultimately impact consumers. So anyone who wants to 20
- 21 jump in.
- 22 Mark, you had your hand up first.
- 23 MR. MACCARTHY: So I think it depends a lot
- 24 on whether you are dealing with a large company or a
- 25 small company. The compliance burden for both

- 1 California and for GDPR, for large companies, if it is
- 2 the kind of thing that they can do, and with
- 3 sufficient resources, they can find a way to comply,
- they will be able to do it. I think one of the 4
- 5 previous speakers talked about 800 hours of compliance
- 6 work that was put into getting into compliance.
- 7 For larger companies, like many of the
- 8 companies in my trade association, that is doable.
- 9 But for many of the smaller companies -- and we have
- 10 700 companies in my trade association -- many of whom
- 11 are very, very small and they would love to operate
- 12 globally. For them, the choice came down to enormous
- 13 compliance costs for operating in Europe versus not
- 14 operating in that market at all, and for them, it was
- 15 an easy choice.
- 16 So I do think we have to pay very, very
- 17 close attention to the compliance costs that are
- imposed on businesses. If something is really needed 18
- 19 to protect consumers against real harm, then you got
- to do it and people pay the compliance costs. 20
- 21 it is just a lot of extra processes, you know, put in
- 22 there to validate that you are doing the right thing,
- 23 then there may be less benefits from those compliance
- costs than we would like. 24
- 25 MS. LOPEZ-GALDOS: I completely agree with

- 1 you, Mark, and I would like to add just a tiny bit
 - 2 there, which is that resources that are taken to
 - 3 comply with the laws because, obviously, if we adopt
 - 4 regulations, companies are going to comply with them,

- 5 those are the resources that the smaller companies are
- 6 going to stop investing in innovation. So we also
- 7 have to look into the actual effects of the need to
- 8 comply with the law.
- 9 And it is certainly the case that big
- 10 companies can comply with those new laws much easier
- 11 than smaller ones. So I think that is a very
- 12 important point that Mark was making.
- 13 MR. REED: And it was worth noting that Liz
- 14 mentioned not 800 hours, she said, hundreds of
- 15 person-months. So I want to remind everybody that
- 16 here is the part that is so cool. Earlier, I talked
- 17 about two billion people having access. My smallest
- 18 companies are global players. Our current board
- 19 president has an app -- kind of a cool app, he has 2.8
- 20 million users in about 117 different countries. He is
- 21 a one-man shop in Oregon.
- 22 My example I always use is my literal
- 23 smallest company, Ann Adair's company that makes kids
- 24 apps, she is a music teacher that is a part-time coder
- 25 with her kid and her husband and has a whole slew of

- 1 really cool kids apps. She is a global player with
- 2 hundreds and hundreds of thousands of users. So Liz's

- 3 point about hundreds of person-months to comply with
- 4 GDPR has a real implication.
- 5 And I will dig down to one area of
- 6 specific that gets into the business of big data.
- 7 If you are not familiar, right prior to the launch of
- 8 the GDPR, the Article 29 working party released a
- 9 letter directed at ICANN specifically about the
- 10 ability to using the word "including" in your terms of
- 11 service. And this is always an awkward thing to bring
- 12 up because everybody is essentially ignoring this
- 13 letter.
- 14 In this letter, ICAN was told, you may not
- 15 use the word "including" because to use the word
- 16 "including" means you are not being complete,
- 17 comprehensive, and explicit. And here is the problem.
- 18 We are on a panel of the business of big data. How
- 19 can I cover all the algorithmic learning that I am
- 20 going to do and be explicit and comprehensive when I
- 21 quite literally do not know the answer of where the
- 22 data might take me and back to causal and correlative
- 23 effects.
- 24 So I think there are moments where well-
- 25 meaning regulators will put language in like that and

1 then the outcome, from a data science perspective, is,

- 2 well, I do not know what the outcome will be, so how
- 3 can I be comprehensive and explicit? So I think we
- 4 need to be cautious about just jumping on board and
- 5 say that the U.S. version of GDPR needs to plug and
- 6 I think we need to ask real questions about how
- 7 it will impact good use of big data to solve real
- problems that people have. So hundreds of 8
- 9 person-months plus loose regulatory language will have
- 10 an impact.
- 11 MR. COOPER: Did you want to jump in?
- 12 MS. HEIER: Yes. So just to kind of
- 13 clarify, right? I said 800 person-months of effort
- and that is really not correlated to the number of 14
- 15 users we have or the number of countries we operate
- 16 We have 30 years' worth of devices, services and
- 17 data that we had to bring up to compliance.
- does not really matter necessarily size of the 18
- company. It is really your offerings, right? 19
- So as you said, it could be one person that 20
- 21 is operating out of their garage part-time, but
- operates and has lots of data. 22 Their cost of
- 23 compliance is going to be much different than ours.
- 24 MR. COOPER: That is a good point.
- 25 else like to jump in before I get into some questions

- 1 from the audience?
 - 2 (No response.)
 - 3 MR. COOPER: Okay. So this one is directed

- 4 at Mark, so I will let you take first stab at it, but
- 5 open it up for everyone else. And it has to do with
- 6 you talked about credit scoring, how using alternative
- 7 data and big data methods can actually lead people who
- 8 do not have credit lines to have lines and be scored
- 9 or are unscored and be scored.
- 10 And this question says, perhaps that makes
- 11 sense in a credit-scoring situation, but sometimes if
- 12 you are training data set -- if you are training these
- 13 algorithms with historical data, in other contexts,
- 14 perhaps, they can ingrain bias. So is that something
- 15 that you should worry about in the context of big data
- 16 and AI?
- 17 MR. MACCARTHY: Yes. Actually, credit
- 18 scoring is one of the areas where they have had
- 19 experience with bias and statistical discrimination
- 20 going back for generations. The credit scoring world
- 21 is under a legal obligation to avoid the
- 22 discrimination in lending. The fair lending laws
- 23 require all of the credit scores that are used in that
- 24 area to pass a disparate impact test, which means they
- 25 have to look carefully at whether their algorithms

- 1 have an adverse effect, a disproportionate adverse
- 2 effect on minority groups. And if they do, they have
- 3 to ask themselves, what is the particular purpose they
- are involved in that makes this disparate impact so 4
- 5 important? And if they have a legitimate business
- 6 need, then they have to also ask themselves is there
- 7 another model, another credit-scoring model that will
- achieve the risk reduction that they are looking for 8
- 9 with less of a disparate impact?
- So all of the credit scoring models have to 10
- 11 pass that test if you are in the business of producing
- 12 one of those models to people who buy it or people who
- 13 will be examined by federal regulators for compliance
- 14 with the fair lending laws. Now, if you happen to use
- 15 machine learning, you know, in that context, that is
- 16 not a get-out-of-jail-free card for getting rid of
- 17 discrimination charges. It does not work to just say,
- well, I used artificial intelligence so I do not have 18
- to comply with the fair lending laws anymore. So the 19
- new techniques are as much covered under the old laws 20
- 21 as the old techniques were, and in that particular
- 22 case, there really is a regulatory requirement to
- avoid discrimination. 23
- 24 MR. COOPER: Would anyone else like to weigh
- 25 in on that in general? I mean, I think related to

- 1 that, a bigger-picture question is, in general, we
- 2 think about using big data, using analytic methods or
- 3 the predictions. Are they more -- we have to look at
- what the alternative is. Are they more or less 4
- 5 discriminatory than what the alternative would be or
- more or less accurate than what the alternative would 6
- 7 And I just wonder if -- this is kind of related
- 8 to the question from the audience that was thrown out
- 9 Does anyone have any thoughts on that?
- 10 MS. LOPEZ-GALDOS: I can jump in. I think
- 11 one of the keys is going to be able to explain, and AI
- 12 models are going to have to be able to explain how
- 13 they operate. So definitely the laws are there, the
- principles that need to be protected are there. 14
- 15 fact that you use an AI or machine-learning
- 16 methodology is not going to change your obligations,
- 17 as Mark said, and the difference is that we are going
- to have to determine what the explainability of those 18
- AI models are going to be to be able to prove that we 19
- comply with the laws. So I think that is going to be 20
- 21 key.
- 22 MR. COOPER: All right. We are rapidly
- 23 running out of time, but here is another question from
- 24 the audience that says, if we look at data as an
- 25 asset, how should companies treat this from an

- 1 ownership perspective? Should it be treated like
- 2 intellectual property? Should consumers have any sort

- 3 of ownership interest in this? So how should we think
- 4 about big data in this context?
- 5 MR. REED: Well, there are multiple stages.
- 6 We have rules governing your health data. Your health
- 7 data is your data. But the question is once it is
- manipulated, once the physician has put additional 8
- 9 work and information into it, then where does it
- 10 stand?
- 11 The work product of the physician is
- 12 valuable and valued. So how do we work with that
- 13 becomes a real question. When it comes to something
- most people do not know -- we have not talked about 14
- 15 HIPAA at all, but the P in HIPAA stands for
- 16 portability not privacy. So a lot of the questions
- 17 about big data are very interesting because your
- health data in particular is something that there is a 18
- 19 push to make it portable so you can move it from place
- to place so the physician is well armed in order to 20
- 21 treat your disease.
- The question was interesting and you touched 22
- on it earlier when Marianela was talking on the 23
- 24 intellectual property question. The explainability
- 25 and transparency of the algorithm also gets very

- 1 interesting in so much that what you have trained and
- 2 what you have learned is also a work product of your
- 3 company and might be protected. So how do you
- 4 separate the data sets from the work product?
- 5 data set -- if the work product is actually trained
- off of those data sets, then which thing is the asset? 6
- 7 I think the reality is healthcare is, in a
- 8 weird way, almost easier because there has been this
- 9 kind of agreement across the industry that your health
- and your specific healthy information is yours, the 10
- 11 patient's property. But it does get interesting into
- 12 the question of what is the value of the work product
- that is created off of that data set and where does 13
- 14 that set in the realm of intellectual property.
- 15 MR. COOPER: Mark?
- 16 MR. MACCARTHY: Yes, I think the ownership
- 17 lens is the wrong one to bring to bear in this kind of
- circumstance. I mean, most information is about more 18
- than one person. I mean, if I bought something from 19
- you, then you sold something to me, and so the 20
- 21 question of who owns the data is an attempt to import
- 22 sort of property law into that circumstance and it
- 23 just does not help you very much in trying to figure
- 24 out what the right thing to do is.
- 25 If I own the data, does that mean I can

- 1 destroy any copy of it anywhere, any business record
 - 2 in the world I can sort of destroy because it is mine?

- 3 Well, that does not make any sense. So I think you
- 4 might as well go directly to the data protection rules
- 5 and regulations and the responsibilities on both
- 6 parties to try to figure out what the right thing to
- 7 do is, rather than say, I am going to define who owns
- 8 it and that will end the problem because now I know
- 9 who owns it.
- I think you will not be able to solve the
- 11 problem of determining the right owner, so I think you
- 12 just have to go to what are the rules, what kind of
- 13 consent needs to be given, what kind of access is
- 14 there, what kind of portability rights are there, and
- 15 those things really take a lot of careful and hard
- 16 thought, and you cannot really solve those problems by
- 17 saying, I fixed the problem, I decided who owns the
- 18 data.
- 19 MR. COOPER: Okay. Florian and then Liz.
- 20 MR. ZETTELMEYER: So, Mark, I agree with you
- 21 that that is true on the regulatory side, but, I mean,
- 22 in terms of data usage on the company's side, that is
- 23 a problem that shows up all the time, and particularly
- 24 in disintermediated industries like, you know, do you
- 25 own your data or does the physician own the data or

- 1 does the retail own the data or does Procter & Gamble
- 2 own the data and what are you allowed do with it, et
- 3 So, I mean, it is an issue that companies cetera.
- 4 have to grapple with. It may not be useful from a
- 5 regulatory point of view, but it is certainly
- 6 something that is pretty omnipresent in this data
- 7 world.
- 8 MR. MACCARTHY: I think you have picked on
- 9 the key, which is what are companies allowed to do
- with it. That is the question. You do not resolve 10
- that by saying, I know who owns it, therefore, I know 11
- 12 what use requirements there are. I think you have to
- 13 go directly to the use restrictions and constraints
- and who has what right to do what with it. 14
- 15 MR. COOPER: Liz? This will be the last
- 16 word.
- MS. HEIER: Well, just to reiterate what I 17
- said in my statement, Garmin believes that the data 18
- belongs to the user and the customer. They give it to 19
- us to help enhance their experience, to give them new 20
- 21 data points they would not have on their own. So we
- 22 have really formulated, you know, our data privacy
- 23 program around that user-centric focus.
- 24 MR. COOPER: That is perfect, zero, the
- clock is at 30. So well-timed. 25

1	ידעדי	TMDNCT	\cap E	CDDB	\cap NT	TIT	TECHNOLOGY	TENTITE

- 2 INVESTMENT
- 3 MR. STIVERS: Okay. I think we are going to
- 4 go ahead and start the afternoon session so we can
- 5 keep our somewhat amazing track record of staying on
- 6 time for this hearing. So thank you to OPP and the
- 7 FTC staff for having kept us on track.
- 8 I am Andrew Stivers. I am the Deputy
- 9 Director for Consumer Protection in the Bureau of
- 10 Economics, which just means that I am basically in
- 11 charge of the Consumer Protection economics mission at
- 12 the FTC. I am delighted to basically just introduce a
- 13 series of really good speakers this afternoon. So I
- 14 am going to step out of the way and we are going to
- 15 start with Liad Wagman, who is a Professor at the
- 16 Illinois Institute of Technology in the Stuart School
- 17 of Business.
- 18 Liad?
- 19 MR. WAGMAN: Thank you again for having me
- 20 here today. This is joint work that is fresh off the
- 21 copy machine pretty much with Ginger Jin and Jian Jia.
- 22 We have been in a mad dash to complete it over the
- 23 last several weeks.
- 24 Basically, we looked at GDPR and we asked
- 25 ourselves where would we notice an impact right away.

1 And the answer we came back with is that investors are

- 2 likely to internalize the effects. So we thought the
- 3 law was passed a couple years ago, back in 2016, maybe
- 4 we should notice an effect then because investors
- 5 would form expectations. The thing is, not much was
- 6 seen and we were wondering why.
- 7 Looking through the news events, we saw that
- 8 as recently as early this year, more than half of
- 9 mobile applications are not GDPR-ready, and
- 10 announcements very close to the implementation date,
- 11 to the enforceability date of May 25th, kept pouring
- in. The top firms, the top platforms started
- 13 releasing their rules.
- 14 Apple removes apps to share location data
- 15 without consent, updates their privacy terms.
- 16 Facebook says that businesses may want to implement
- 17 code that creates a banner and requires affirmative
- 18 consent. Each company is responsible for ensuring
- 19 their own compliance. You are all on your own.
- 20 Shopify updates its app permissions for
- 21 merchants/developers. They need to implement them.
- 22 Google releases consent SDK for developers, these
- 23 software development kits, just a day before, the
- 24 eleventh hour before the enforceability date, and then
- 25 GDPR takes effect. So we kind of understood this all

- 1 came to this implementation stage of the regulation
- 2 and so the effect should be noticeable after that or

- 3 as this was happening.
- So this is sort of our motivation, you know, 4
- 5 GDPR has a massive overhaul of data regulation in the
- 6 European Union and anyone who services the European
- 7 Union. That includes data management; auditing and
- classification; data risk identification; risk 8
- 9 mitigation; interfaces for users to obtain their own
- data to provide opt-in consent and to request deletion 10
- 11 of their personal data. Firms are required to train
- 12 or hire qualified staff or they face severe penalties
- 13 that are up to 4 percent of their annual global
- 14 revenue.
- 15 Bloomberg, shortly after, said, 500 biggest
- corporations are on track to spend a total of \$7.8 16
- 17 billion to comply. Now, based on earlier work, we
- 18 already knew that compliance costs are not incurred
- equally by firms. Smaller firms tend to take a bigger 19
- burden, at least in relative terms. And the other 20
- effects we know from theoretical work is that 21
- compliance cost will shift some of the innovation 22
- 23 activity from smaller firms into the bigger firms.
- 24 And the reason, especially for tech, that
- 25 this happens is because larger firms already have the

- 1 infrastructure in place for R&D. They have the
- 2 infrastructure in place for internal innovation. So
- 3 when entrepreneurs decide to pursue an idea, they have

- 4 the option of pursuing it internally or pursuing it as
- 5 a startup externally, as a venture. When they face
- 6 that choice, they look at the cost, and when the cost
- 7 of pursuing it on your own increases, your incentive
- 8 to stay inside and either innovate or not increases.
- 9 And so the overall, at least, theoretical effect is
- 10 that innovation is reduced and more innovation happens
- 11 inside bigger firms.
- 12 So the bottom line for us was who is better
- 13 to assess what really happens than the actual
- 14 investors who are putting their money where their
- 15 mouths are, that are actually investing in those
- 16 firms. So once these policies were rolled out, we
- 17 figured compliance costs are going to be realized,
- 18 especially for the smaller ventures because they rely
- 19 on the larger platforms' policies for compliance, for
- 20 who bears the liability for violation, and so forth.
- 21 So that is the general idea.
- Now, we wanted to get comprehensive venture
- 23 data. It is impossible to get it all in one place,
- 24 but one of the main databases for venture data that is
- 25 not a complete universe, but it is pretty good, is

- 1 Crunchbase. So we collected venture data from
- 2 Crunchbase from last summer, July 2017, until the end
- 3 of September, this year. So it is really, really
- 4 recent.
- 5 This data comprises firm information, the
- 6 firm location, the category it operates in, its
- 7 founding date, the dates on which it raised money and
- 8 a range, a lower bound and upper bound, on the number
- 9 of employees it has. Think 1 to 10, 11 to 50, 51 to
- 10 100, something like that.
- 11 Now, it also comprises information about
- 12 each individual financing deal. That includes the
- 13 size and the date of the deal, which stage, was it a
- 14 seed deal, a Series A, and so forth, which investors
- 15 participated, and the dollar amount obviously of the
- 16 deal.
- 17 So just to give you an idea of what the data
- 18 looks like and to convince you that it is good data, I
- 19 created some pictures to kind of summarize it. So
- 20 these first four pictures show the average number of
- 21 deals per week in the U.S. and in the EU. You can see
- 22 the U.S. has a larger number by a factor of two or so.
- 23 The median dollar amount in millions raised per deal
- 24 is about a million and a half for the EU and three
- 25 million for the U.S. You can see the average firm age

- 1 is more or less similar and the average number of
- 2 investors that participate in a deal is somewhat
- 3 higher in the U.S.
- 4 If we look at the composition of firm ages
- 5 in our sample, you will notice that about half of them
- 6 are the very youngest, the zero to three years old
- 7 ventures. And the rest are distributed more or less
- 8 similarly between the U.S. and the EU.
- 9 So if we dig deeper into these age groups,
- you can see that the average amount raised per deal is 10
- growing the older the firm is. So the youngest group 11
- 12 raised the least, they mostly participate in seed
- rounds and Series A, Series B rounds, and then grows 13
- 14 from there. These are averages; they are not medians,
- 15 so the amounts are a little higher.
- 16 Now, if we look at the total number of
- 17 deals, most of the deals happen for those young firms.
- They have smaller deals, but they have a lot more of 18
- And we are talking thousands of deals in just 19
- one year of data, a little over a year. And if we 20
- 21 look at the median amounts raised per deal, you notice
- 22 that, again, they grow in the firm's age, and this is
- kind of indicative that the distribution of those 23
- amounts is skewed. 24 The median is smaller than the
- 25 average.

1 So if we want to dig deeper into the types

- 2 of deals that are happening, I hope I have convinced
- 3 you by now that this data is pretty granular, but it
- goes further than that. You will see that for those 4
- 5 youngest firms, those zero to three year old firms,
- 6 most of the deals happen on this large circle which is
- 7 the seed round. Those are the smallest basically
- 8 rounds that mainly comprise angel investors and
- 9 amounts of a few hundred thousand dollars a deal.
- 10 Then it goes from there. It goes to Series
- 11 A, Series -- bridge rounds A-B, and others. So on the
- 12 horizontal axis here, you have the firm age; on the
- 13 vertical axis, you have the average dollar amount for
- 14 deals of that type. And then the larger the circle,
- 15 the more deals we see.
- 16 As we move to older firms, you will notice
- 17 that the bubbles start floating up as the deal amounts
- increase and there are fewer deals so the bubbles get 18
- 19 smaller. We can go to the older group and they keep
- floating up, the age obviously increases, the bubbles 20
- 21 get smaller. And we could go to the oldest group and
- 22 they keep floating up.
- So in it terms of where those deals are 23
- 24 happening, this is a heat map of U.S. states and the
- 25 EU member states. We include Britain in the EU

1 because it was still part of the EU as of the time of

- 2 GDPR's rollout. The EU firms are affected by GDPR
- 3 just as much. In fact, the U.K. adopted its own
- 4 GDPR-like law.
- 5 You will see most of the deals happen in
- 6 California, happen in the U.K. In terms of the dollar
- 7 amounts that go in, it is a pretty similar situation.
- 8 Most of the dollar amounts go to the U.K. and
- 9 California and Germany picks up some investment
- dollars as well. 10
- 11 So our observation level here is divided
- 12 into a state, where a state is either a member state
- 13 in the EU or a state in the U.S. So we look at least
- 14 at the aggregate level at states.
- 15 In terms of time, we look at weeks.
- Investment per week, per state, per technology 16
- 17 category. I will talk about categories in a second.
- 18 At the deal level, we look at individual
- So I hope this was convincing at least in 19 deals.
- terms of the granularity of the data we have. 20
- 21 Let me give you some idea of the trends
- This is for the number of deals per week 22 here.
- comparing the EU and the U.S. The U.S. is the red 23
- 24 line; the EU is the blue line. You notice that they
- track each other pretty closely. It seems to be a 25

- 1 common trend and GDPR takes effect in late May this
- 2 year, and there seems to be some change going on.
- 3 Now, you might argue, oh, this is the European summer

- 4 vacation happening right after GDPR takes effect, but
- 5 we do not see a similar thing in the summer of 2017.
- 6 We dig deeper into the deal per week per
- 7 state per technology category level. You will notice
- 8 that this gap becomes easier to spot, this gap that
- 9 happens between the red line representing the U.S.
- 10 trend and the blue line representing the EU trend.
- 11 And there is a drop that happens after GDPR takes
- 12 hold.
- We could look at variations of this of the
- 14 dollar, for example, raised per week, and see the same
- 15 thing. We could go further and look at the dollar
- 16 raised per week per state per technology category, and
- 17 again, we can see the same thing. And we could look
- 18 at the dollar amount raised per deal and, again, we
- 19 see something similar taking shape.
- 20 So our next objective here is to quantify
- 21 this effect, to look empirically at what is going on.
- 22 Our methodology is what is called difference-in-
- 23 difference. So what we do is we find the difference
- 24 in the U.S. from the pre-period, before May 2018, and
- 25 the post-period, after May 25th, 2018, and we do the

- 1 same thing for the EU, and then we take the difference
 - 2 of the differences.
 - 3 So we have a couple specifications. At
 - 4 least at the aggregate level, we use Tobit for the
 - 5 total dollar amount raised per week per state and we
 - 6 use Poissno for the number of deals per week per
 - 7 state. We use macroeconomic controls, like
 - 8 unemployment, consumer price index, GDP. We even
 - 9 included exchange rate. That did not change anything.
- 10 And a specification is what you would
- 11 expect. We are just looking for the effect of the
- 12 rollout of GDPR. We use time and state, country fixed
- 13 effects for the EU, and at the deal level, we use a
- 14 log linear specification because of these outliers
- 15 that we have where we see the average is much larger
- 16 than the median and this helps control for that.
- 17 At the deal level, we also include the
- 18 deal-specific controls like the age of the firm, the
- 19 funding stage of the deal, technology category, things
- 20 like that. And in terms of technology category, we
- 21 break it down into two categories. One is healthcare
- 22 and finance, and the other is everything else. The
- 23 reason we focus on healthcare and finance is because
- 24 the U.S. has existing laws in those sectors;
- 25 specifically, the Gramm-Leach-Bliley Act, GLB, for

- 1 finance and HIPAA for healthcare. So we would expect
 - 2 maybe to see something different about that category,
 - 3 that grouping of healthcare and finance.
 - 4 The other reason we divide it into these
 - 5 categories is because it creates a valid sample in the
 - 6 sense that every state has some activity in those
 - 7 categories.
 - 8 So in terms of results, we see an effect on
 - 9 the dollar amount raised per week per member state per
- 10 category that is substantial. Across all EU ventures,
- 11 that dollar effect is \$3.38 million per week per state
- 12 per category. For zero to three-year-old ventures,
- 13 the effect is almost a million dollars.
- Now, in terms of the number of deals, we see
- 15 a significant drop, a drop of about 17 percent for the
- 16 number of deals per week per category per state. The
- 17 figure represents the average amount, just to make it
- 18 easier to kind of relate to. And we see a similar
- 19 drop for those youngest ventures, those zero to three-
- 20 year-old ventures. What this means is that those
- 21 firms have less of a chance to secure a successful
- 22 deal which could mean that fewer of them come to
- 23 fruition.
- In terms of the dollar amount per deal, that
- 25 also drops. Those drops are pretty significant in the

- 1 overall sense because some of the later deals are very
- 2 sporadic. When we zoom in on the zero to three-year-
- 3 old ventures, the drop there is 27 percent.
- 4 Overall, we see two effects. We see an
- 5 effect at the extensive margin in terms of fewer deals
- 6 taking shape after GDPR takes hold, and at the
- 7 intensive margin, in terms of fewer dollars invested
- per average deal. 8
- 9 Let's talk about some of these categories
- more specifically. So in terms of healthcare and 10
- 11 finance, we see a similar drop in the number of deals
- 12 of 18.8 percent. We see a drop in the aggregate
- 13 amount raised per week per state of \$5 million.
- average amount invested per week is \$30 million. And 14
- 15 we see a huge drop in the amount invested per deal, on
- 16 average.
- 17 Now, interestingly enough, we see similar
- changes for all other categories. We do not get a 18
- significant effect on the aggregate dollar amount 19
- invested per week because that pool of categories is 20
- 21 just too widely spread. It is too broad. So we are
- 22 not able to identify that effect, but otherwise it is
- somewhat similar. This is surprising because you 23
- 24 would think that healthcare and finance would be
- different since the U.S. has existing laws. 25

- Now, what we get out of it is that maybe
 - 2 GDPR is really transformative in the overall sense
 - 3 across categories. It doesn't matter if there are
 - 4 existing laws; those laws are old. They are outdated.

- 5 There are systems in place already to handle those
- 6 laws. Whereas GDPR is new, is fresh, needs new
- 7 systems, new compliance costs.
- 8 Now, zooming back into those zero to three-
- 9 year-old ventures, those nascent ventures, those
- 10 startups, the effect there is pronounced. There are
- 11 19 percent fewer deals happening. There is a decrease
- 12 in the aggregate dollar amount invested per week and
- 13 there is a drop in the dollar amount invested per deal
- 14 on average. That is, to me, concerning. And at the
- 15 same time, we do not know if it is a short-term effect
- 16 or whether it is going to last. We only have four
- 17 months of post-GDPR data. So that is something to
- 18 keep in mind. This is at least the short term that we
- 19 observe -- the short-term effect that we observe.
- 20 So in terms of robustness, we looked at the
- 21 pre-periods before May 25th. At least at the deal
- level, the number of deals, we did not see an effect
- 23 before May. At the total dollar amount raised per
- 24 week, we do see an effect that starts a little bit
- 25 earlier. It starts in April, late April, kind of

- 1 crossing over to May, and we see it kicking in in
- 2 early May, really kicking in. So firms were reacting.
- 3 They were reacting to those announcements.
- 4 So as a robustness, we exclude May from our
- 5 sample and all the results still go through. As an
- 6 additional robustness, we exclude the period between
- 7 summer 2017 and summer 2018 to control for
- 8 seasonality, and the results still go through.
- 9 We top coded observations to reduce the
- 10 influence of outliers, of those huge deals, and the
- 11 results still go through. We categorize industries in
- 12 an unsupervised manner using techniques like K-means
- or other machine-learning techniques, and the results
- 14 still go through. And we used other specifications,
- 15 and the results still go through. So we tried to
- 16 break the results and they do not break easily.
- 17 So what can we do with this? Well, our data
- 18 set, as I mentioned earlier, has some information
- 19 about employment numbers, employment ranges, how many
- 20 employees are employed per firm. And, obviously, we
- 21 see these dollar amounts decrease in deals, but what
- 22 does it say about welfare? It does not say much. We
- 23 cannot draw a welfare implication for this. It could
- 24 very well be that those less desirable firms are not
- 25 coming to fruition. We are preventing the next

1

compension and consumer Protection in the 21st century

Cambridge Analytica. Who knows.

2 But we can look at the effect on jobs. So

- 3 to do that, we got an average for the dollar amount
- 4 raised per employee by zero to three-year-old firms,
- 5 and that range is from \$123,000 to a million dollars.
- 6 And we can use this range to see how many jobs are
- 7 lost because of the less dollars that come into those
- 8 firms. The fewer dollars that come in terms of the
- 9 number of investment deals and the dollars per deal.
- Just if you are curious, how many dollars
- 11 are raised on average for a broader swath of firms,
- 12 say, zero to six-year-old firms, you see that those
- 13 dollars shrink. And the reason they shrink
- 14 potentially is because those firms have outside
- 15 revenue sources. I mean, they have their own revenue
- 16 sources, perhaps.
- 17 So those zero to three-year-old firms are
- 18 the most susceptible to job losses. They depend on
- 19 that money in order to hire those people. They depend
- 20 on those deals coming through in order to operate. So
- 21 in terms of jobs lost by those firms, based on our
- 22 back of the envelope, these rough estimates, we see
- that it is between 3,600 and 30,000 jobs and that
- 24 amounts to about 4 to 11 percent of the number of
- 25 employees they employ in our sample.

24

25

1	I want to emphasize that this is the effect
2	we see in the short term. We do not know what is
3	going to happen in the long term. And it could very
4	well be that investors are just pulling out and saying
5	I want to see how this is going to shake up. I will
6	come back later. It could also be that investors are
7	shifting their dollars to the U.S., in which case, our
8	results may be overstated. It could also be that
9	there are investors outside the EU that tend to invest
10	in EU firms that hold their dollars back. We do not
11	see them in our sample because we only focus on the EU
12	and U.S., and so maybe our results are understated.
13	And the other thing to keep in mind is that
14	these jobs lost are just technology jobs in those zero
15	to three-year-old ventures, at least these rough
16	estimates. There could be more jobs lost. There
17	could be jobs lost by firms that are older. There
18	could be jobs lost by people who would have acted in
19	service positions for these jobs, providing lunch,
20	providing child care, and so forth.
21	So just to kind of summarize what we see so
22	far is that in the short run, we notice a pronounced
23	negative effect on EU venture financing, both on the

number of deals and the dollar amount per deal. Our

sample of post-GDPR is relatively short, so more study

- 1 is definitely needed here. And the reason that
- 2 investors are holding money back is not crystal clear.
- 3 It could be a wait-and-see approach. It could be that
- 4 they are afraid about rising compliance costs. It
- 5 could be that this regulation is hindering the actual
- 6 business practices that they want to invest in or the
- 7 products they want to invest in. It could just be
- 8 uncertainty.
- 9 The other thing to keep in mind is that our
- 10 sample is a small part of the bigger picture. We do
- 11 not have a complete universe. We think it is a pretty
- 12 good sample, but there could, of course, be more.
- 13 The other thing we notice here is that GDPR
- 14 is very transformative. It applies across categories,
- 15 even those categories we would expect may be less of
- 16 an effect because of existing laws like HIPAA.
- 17 So just one difference between HIPAA and
- 18 GDPR, one of many, is that HIPAA might require you to
- 19 provide consent in order to receive service from a
- 20 healthcare professional, whereas GDPR requires the
- 21 firm to provide service even if you do not give
- 22 consent.
- 23 In terms of Gramm-Leach-Bliley in financial
- 24 markets, that regulation provides an opt-out approach.
- 25 It basically allows customers to opt out of having

- 1 their data, say, sold to affiliates. Even that is in
- 2 special circumstances. Whereas GDPR requires an
- 3 opt-in approach, you have to provide opt-in consent
- 4 for your data to be used, for your data to be sold.
- 5 The penalties are also very different.
- 6 has much larger penalties, potentially 4 percent of
- 7 global revenues.
- 8 So aside from the negative effects we see on
- 9 the number of deals, we also have some conclusions or
- at least preliminary conclusions for job losses, and, 10
- again, it is a rough calculation. Other than that, I 11
- 12 would be happy to take some questions.
- 13 MR. STIVERS: Thank you, Liad.
- So first of all, I would like to say to all 14
- 15 of you, hopefully a number of you are researchers in
- 16 this area, this is the kind of work that is incredibly
- 17 valuable, both to the FTC and to our sister agencies
- working in this area, in terms of really trying to 18
- understand what the potential effects might be of 19
- changing regulation, changing the course in this area. 20
- 21 So if you are in this field, I strongly encourage you
- 22 to -- ah, there we go. I thought I had gotten the
- button. I guess I had not. 23
- 24 Hopefully, you heard me that I strongly
- 25 encourage you to do research in this area. I know

- 1 that a couple of you have some very interesting work
- 2 coming forward in this area, so we are all eagerly
- 3 awaiting that.
- 4 However, since Liad is here, I get to grill
- 5 him a little bit. I wonder a little bit about the
- 6 time period that you are looking at. You look at the
- 7 time in which GDPR was actually -- the enforcement
- 8 happened. Did you think about looking at the April
- 9 2016 shift? Because you would expect that investors
- 10 maybe would be -- this was not a surprise, that it was
- 11 coming, even though I think you point out that perhaps
- 12 some of the companies were kind of last minute in
- 13 terms of getting their compliance up and running.
- 14 So can you talk a little about why you would
- 15 not necessarily see most of the effect happening right
- 16 around April of 2016, before and after, and then what
- 17 are you actually measuring? Are you measuring the
- 18 entire effect of GDPR when you look at the May 2018
- 19 date or is there something a little more subtle about
- 20 what you are measuring there in terms of the effect?
- 21 MR. WAGMAN: Right. So first, I would like
- 22 to say that I think both time dates are meaningful.
- 23 April 2016 is when GDPR passed, came into law, but it
- 24 was not to kick in until two years later.
- Now, the second time period is meaningful

1 because that is the actual implementation stage. A

- 2 lot of these smaller firms that we focus on, they
- 3 depend on the policies that are adopted by the larger
- 4 firms, and those policies were not announced or not
- 5 adopted until the very few weeks, if not the week of,
- 6 May 25th, 2018.
- 7 So a lot of the realization of those
- 8 increased compliance costs, those increased liability
- 9 costs, the actual code that you needed to put in your
- 10 app in order to be compliant with the app store where
- 11 your app is published was not available until those
- 12 few weeks preceding May 2018, at least for the most
- 13 part. Just to give an extreme example, Google
- 14 released some code the day before.
- Now, we looked at April 2016; in fact, we
- 16 started with that, and just our early checks did not
- 17 reveal a significant effect. It could be just, you
- 18 know, lack of clarity about what was going to happen.
- 19 Now, we saw that lack of clarity from regulators as
- 20 well. If you look at their own models for kind of
- 21 trying to predict what would happen after the
- 22 regulation, they had their own uncertainties. And
- 23 those uncertainties, I believe, are still not clear.
- 24 Until several probably lawsuits settle down, we will
- 25 not know the full effect.

11/6/2018

```
1
               MR. STIVERS: Okay. Thank you very much,
 2
     Liad.
            If you can thank our speaker.
 3
               MR. WAGMAN: Thank you.
 4
                (Applause.)
 5
 б
 7
 8
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

1

2 BIG DATA FAILS: RECENT RESEARCH INTO THE SURPRISING

- 3 INEFFECTIVENESS OF BLACK-BOX AI
- 4 MR. STIVERS: All right. We are going to
- 5 move to a recorded presentation from Catherine Tucker
- 6 of MIT. And as soon as we move forward in the slides,
- 7 it is going to start, which is why we still have
- 8 Liad's last slide up here.
- 9 Good, all right.
- 10 RECORDING: Good afternoon. My name is
- 11 Catherine Tucker and I am a Professor at the MIT Sloan
- 12 School of Management. Today, I am going to be
- 13 presenting some research I have into the surprising
- 14 area of big data in the online advertising world.
- 15 Before I start, I have two apologies.
- 16 first one is obvious, I apologize very much for not
- 17 being at the hearings in person. I have teaching
- scheduled on every single day of the hearings from 18
- morning to afternoon, and I am very sorry not to be 19
- with you. It looks like an amazing program. 20
- 21 The second apology is, unlike many of the
- 22 presentations you are going to see over these three
- 23 days, I am going to be presenting a research paper
- 24 today, and the nature of the research paper, of
- 25 course, especially an empirical one like this, is it

1 tends to go after a very narrow set of findings, but

- 2 makes sure that we can really believe in those narrow
- 3 set of findings. So the second apology is that what
- you are going to hear is about a very specific set of 4
- 5 experiments in a very specific context.
- So having said that, perhaps we should 6
- 7 actually move to the context. And as I alluded to,
- this paper is a paper about big data in online 8
- 9 advertising. And to set the background, I want to
- just remind you about how important data can be when 10
- 11 we are thinking about showing ads to a pair of
- 12 eyeballs on a particular website.
- 13 I also want to tell you about different
- types of data that a publisher of the website --14
- imagine it's a news site and an advertiser could 15
- 16 potentially use to make sure they are showing the
- 17 right ads to the right person. The first thing they
- 18 could do is they could use something called first
- party data. And that is data that the website 19
- actually has access to because it knows the kind of 20
- 21 content that the consumer has browsed at some point in
- 22 the past. So if that news website knows that whenever
- 23 I see a cruise story, I read it, then perhaps they
- 24 could use that data to make sure they show me an ad
- 25 for an upcoming cruise.

- 1 Now, second party data is a little bit more
- 2 of a narrow pedigree and this is a capture view of
- 3 data where a website has data from a partner and they
- 4 know exactly who that partner is and what kind of data
- 5 they are getting. So a good example of that I came
- 6 across recently is that Rough Guides, a kind of travel
- 7 book, shares data, browsing data explicitly, with
- lastminute.com, which is a travel website. 8
- And you can imagine why they share data and 9
- why it might be useful to working out what ad to show. 10
- 11 If someone has just booked a cruise to Italy, then if
- 12 I am Rough Guides, I want to show them an ad about my
- 13 guidebook to Italy, and similarly, if I am
- 14 lastminute.com and I found out that someone has been
- buying guidebooks about Italy, it might be time to get 15
- 16 those Italy hotel ads up on my website. The kev
- 17 thing, though, about this kind of data is that this is
- 18 data where everyone knows what it is and where it is
- coming from. 19
- The last kind of data -- and this is the 20
- 21 data I am going to be focusing on in this presentation
- 22 -- is something called third-party data. And this is
- 23 data purchased from a third-party source with the aim
- 24 of identifying what we call in marketing a customer
- 25 segment or a particular kind of customer you might

- 1 think is interested in your product or service.
 - Now, the actual purchase of this data is
 - 3 extremely complex and is subject to a lot of different

- 4 technologies. I am going to simplify the terminology
- 5 slightly in this presentation and just talk about data
- 6 brokers. And you can think of data brokers as being
- 7 analogous to a data aggregator that comes and collects
- 8 all the different data sources from browsing behavior
- 9 across the web -- sometimes offline behavior, too --
- 10 into a file which summarizes all of the information
- 11 that is learned about a particular cookie or a
- 12 particular pair of eyeballs that is browsing the
- 13 internet.
- Now, as you can imagine, these data brokers
- 15 have a lot of data. And as aggregate data, just
- 16 getting the pure data in place does not actually help
- 17 that much. You need to make inferences about who the
- 18 customer is and what they might be interested in if
- 19 you want to determine what ad to show them. And this
- 20 paper is going to be all about how good the algorithms
- 21 are which use this data to try and make inferences
- 22 about consumers and what kind of ads they might be
- 23 interested in.
- 24 So to give you an example of what I mean
- 25 about this third-party data, I thought we would start

- Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century
 - 1 with a specific example, and I am going to show you
 - 2 how to do this with Twitter. Now, why Twitter? Well,

- 3 simply because it is actually quite straightforward to
- get access to this kind of data on the Twitter 4
- 5 platform about yourself, and also my gut feeling about
- 6 the audience of the FTC hearing is many, many people
- 7 have a Twitter account.
- 8 So what you should be doing right now is
- 9 getting out your mobile if you are not already playing
- around with it and follow along to see how you can 10
- 11 find out what data Twitter has about you, which is
- 12 this kind of third-party data where people or
- 13 algorithms have made inferences about your profile as
- 14 a consumer.
- 15 So what you do is you get out your Twitter
- profile and you go and look at settings and privacy. 16
- 17 You can see that I have highlighted it right on the
- 18 left-hand screen right there. And then after that,
- you go and choose -- you go to the privacy and safety 19
- screen and you scroll down to the bottom where you 20
- 21 have the opportunity to see your Twitter data.
- Then on the next screen, I would like you to 22
- 23 select the second option, which is this third-party
- data, which is all about inferred interests that 24
- 25 Twitter has from third parties who have been

- 1 collecting data about your browsing of the internet.
- 2 Now, if you click on this with me, I will
- 3 show you what I see. So you are going to see a whole
- 4 lot of different things that this third-party data and
- 5 the algorithms have inferred about you. This is what
- 6 they have inferred about me.
- 7 Now, here you can see that they think I have
- one child. 8 I actually apologize to my other three
- 9 children, I obviously do not browse enough about you.
- You can also see that my web-browsing patterns has led 10
- 11 Twitter has inferred that I am actually a senior in
- 12 terms of my age range.
- I think probably the thing I worry the most 13
- about is how it is that these third-party brokers have 14
- 15 inferred that I am a single parent. I think, at this
- 16 point, I really do have to apologize to my poor
- 17 husband.
- 18 Anyway, the key thing here for the purposes
- of this talk is that you can see demographics, what 19
- they have inferred about your demographics, right, 20
- 21 because, in general, a pair of eyeballs browsing on a
- 22 mobile phone or a desktop, there is no real way of
- sort of telling, you know, exactly what your 23
- 24 background demographics are. So the algorithm is then
- 25 going to use the data about your browsing to try and

- 1 infer what your demographics are from your browsing,
- 2 and that is going to be the focus of this study.
- Now, the specific name of the paper I am
- 4 going to be talking about, if you want to read it in
- 5 details and, you know, go into all the nitty-gritty,
- 6 it is up on SSRS and you can easily find it there and
- 7 it is called "How Effective is Black-Box Digital"
- 8 Consumer Profiling and Audience Delivery?: Evidence
- 9 from Field Studies."
- I should highlight that this is not work I
- 11 have done by myself. Instead, I have a wonderful team
- 12 of coauthors. Nico Neumann is at the University of
- 13 Melbourne Business School and he is an amazing very
- 14 junior professor who really cares about this industry
- 15 and trying to work out what is going on, and Tim
- 16 Whitfield, who was actually at one of the large
- 17 advertising agencies at the time we wrote the paper,
- 18 and he organized for us to get access to this world to
- 19 study how well it works. So I owe a huge gratitude to
- 20 my coauthors.
- 21 This paper consists of three separate
- 22 studies, and in all these studies, we are asking, how
- 23 well does the big data and online advertising
- 24 ecosystem do in terms of identifying gender and age.
- Why gender and age? Well, first and most importantly

- 1 for us, they are things you can actually potentially
- 2 verify.
- 3 The second reason -- and this is actually a
- 4 very popular form of data that advertisers use for
- 5 targeting the -- if you look at it from industry
- 6 surveys at least, the age data, gender data tend to be
- 7 most broadly used types of data for the targeting of
- 8 ads.
- 9 Now, the way we proceeded, as I said, there
- 10 were three studies and in each study, we actually
- 11 tried to make the task of identifying whether a
- 12 particular pair of eyeballs was from a certain gender
- or a certain age easier and easier. The first study
- 14 was the most broad-brushed, and as such, I will go
- 15 through it quickly.
- 16 And what we did there was we went to various
- 17 ad platforms and said, can you show our ad 100,000
- 18 times to men between the age of 25 and 54. When we
- 19 gave them this simple mission, there was a large range
- 20 of success, but we found they were able to do this, on
- 21 average, about 59 percent of the time when we compared
- their performance with our benchmark, which was the
- 23 Nielsen data that actually reported the age and gender
- 24 of the eyeballs that were seeing our ads.
- Now, in some sense, to be clear, this is an

- 1 improvement relative to sheer chance. Sheer chance
- 2 would be below a third given the makeup of the
- 3 internet compilations. There is an improvement of 184

- 4 percent when we use the data ecosystem to try and
- 5 enhance our advertising. I think, though, the point
- 6 we are trying to make in the paper is, yes, there is
- 7 definitely an improvement. But given that advertisers
- 8 tend to be paying more than -- 200 percent more to
- 9 show their ads using these data-targeting tools rather
- 10 than just showing them by chance to everyone, it was
- 11 not quite clear to us that the return on investment
- 12 was there.
- Now, as our first study -- and you might say
- 14 this is somewhat unfair because it was still relying a
- 15 lot on humans to have discretionary choices perhaps
- 16 about how they set up the campaign and that could
- 17 explain the failure we are seeing. So in our next
- 18 study, we wanted to try and take out that human
- 19 element.
- 20 What we did for the next study was we tried
- 21 to make it easier for data brokers to do this. So we
- 22 sort of tried to take out the human element. And so
- 23 in our second study, what we did is we said we have
- this website, please, data brokers, tell us who the
- 25 audience of the website is. So there was no

- - 2 have to tell us who the eyeballs at a website is.
 - Now, when we did this, we did this test with

discretion in finding particular eyeballs; you just

- 4 four separate data brokers. On average, what was just
- 5 striking is that they told us in terms of proportion
- of men it is 58 percent, it is 55 percent, 85 percent,
- 7 63 percent. I am not sure what we can say about
- 8 accuracy here. It does not seem great to me. If I
- 9 got back those numbers, I would still not quite know
- 10 what the true proportion of men is.
- 11 What was also striking to me about this
- 12 study, and we should see it in the paper, is that
- 13 never mind getting their gender right, they had no
- 14 idea when we asked people what the actual number of
- 15 eyeballs was on these websites. At least those
- 16 huge -- when I say "no idea" what I mean is there is
- 17 huge variation in the answers we were given, which
- 18 ranged all the way from 300,000 to 500,000 eyeballs,
- 19 which is a large difference if you are an advertiser.
- 20 So the second study did not give us much
- 21 reassurance that we were really getting accurate
- 22 information here. So what we decided to do in our
- 23 third study was to just make the task as simple as you
- 24 could ever possibly imagine. And in this task, what
- 25 we said to each data broker was, look, you do not have

- 1 to tell us about a particular website, all you have to
- 2 do is tell us do you have data or a profile about this
- 3 particular cookie, and if you do, can you tell us what
- 4 gender you think this cookie and the set of eyeballs
- 5 associated with this cookie are.
- 6 Now, you might be saying, okay, you keep on
- 7 saying we know really how many -- you know, what
- 8 gender people are, how do you know the truth, and what
- 9 we did in this study to find out the truth, which, you
- 10 know, I find quite compelling, is that we used a
- 11 service named Pureprofile to actually verify what the
- 12 truth is. And what Pureprofile goes out to do is they
- 13 actually survey people, and so they go out and say,
- 14 what gender are you, what age are you, and they give
- 15 you a [indiscernible]. So we used that as our source
- 16 of truth about what the true gender and true age is.
- And you may, of course, be cynical and say,
- 18 well, are all people in an online survey really going
- 19 to be completely honest? And, of course, I am sure
- 20 there are some people who are not honest when asking
- 21 these surveys. However, it is said to be our source
- 22 of truth and at least it is what we can call declared
- 23 data for what people want me to think about their age
- 24 and gender. So we are going to use that as our
- 25 measure of the truth. And the question is, what did

- 1 we find when we compared this declared data to what
- 2 the data brokers were telling us.
- And you can see here we actually used a lot
- 4 of different data brokers in this study, and there was
- 5 a wide range of how many cookies they told us they had
- 6 information for, and you can see that in the second
- 7 column.
- 8 What I want you to look at, though, is the
- 9 third column. And we actually asked them the specific
- 10 task of telling us whether or not that cookie was
- 11 male. And that is going to be our measure of gender
- 12 accuracy. And the number you see in the third column
- is the percentage of times they were able to correctly
- 14 tell us that a cookie was male.
- 15 And I want you to look at those numbers and
- 16 also register the fact which I always found the most
- 17 hilarious about this study and this paper in general
- 18 is that it is if you sort of take the average of
- 19 accuracy really pretty close to 50 percent -- in other
- 20 words, these data brokers, this entire big data
- 21 ecosystem, seem to be able to tell us the gender of
- 22 the pair of eyeballs correctly half of the time. And
- 23 if you have ever taken probability theory and you have
- thought about the distribution of men and women, you
- 25 will see why this is quite funny.

1	The	other	thing	Ι	want	you	to	look	at	in

2 this table is the second column, which is the number

- 3 of cookies. The reason I think this is important for
- 4 this meeting -- I do not usually emphasize it when
- 5 presenting the paper, but I think it is interesting --
- 6 is as a subset you might think of this as a measure of
- 7 how much data the data broker is really working,
- 8 right. Because we asked them, well, how many cookies
- 9 can you tell us about and so it seems reasonable to
- 10 infer that if they could tell us about more cookies,
- 11 they have more data.
- Now, the reason this is important is that if
- 13 you were to try and think about a correlation between
- 14 the second column and the third column, and look to
- 15 see is there any relationship between the amount of
- 16 data these data brokers appear to have access to and
- 17 how good they are at telling the gender correctly, you
- 18 know, there is not really enough data points to run a
- 19 regression, but I [indiscernible] just see no
- 20 available correlation really whatsoever. So I think
- 21 it is important because it suggests that there is a
- 22 surprising lack of correlation between access to data
- and how well these data brokers are performing in
- 24 terms of being able to use an algorithm to infer
- 25 gender.

1	So	let's	just	summarize	the	findings	of

- 2 this research. So back in the big headline news --
- 3 and this is going to spill over, I'm sure, into the
- 4 meetings in two weeks time -- is that, in general, we
- 5 have often worried about algorithms, big data, AI, and
- 6 we tend to worry though more from an Orwellian privacy
- 7 intrusive way. However, I am here to tell you we
- 8 might be worried about these algorithms being too
- 9 accurate, but I am really worried about the fact that
- 10 they seem to be surprisingly bad at actually getting
- 11 something very basic like being able to infer gender
- 12 from browsing behavior.
- Now, it seems very straightforward that when
- 14 you think about it, maybe there is a reason these
- 15 algorithms are doing not bad, but poorly. I mean, I
- 16 challenge everyone in this room to think about the
- 17 internet sites you browse and really how informative
- 18 are they about gender? I can imagine that there are
- 19 perhaps some particular websites which tell you a lot
- 20 about gender, maybe a website devoted to the merits of
- 21 sanitary products or something like that. I do not
- 22 think there are probably many men browsing those types
- 23 of websites.
- 24 But, in general, if you think about the
- 25 right browsing behavior, it is talking about gender

- 1 and I think that is just an overarching problem these
- 2 algorithms are facing. They are trying to infer
- 3 something which maybe is just not inferable given how
- 4 different our -- "browsing behavior" given how
- 5 different genders really perform -- use the -- how
- 6 people with the same gender use the internet.
- 7 The other reason this is going on is
- 8 actually be even more simple and, you know, this is
- 9 not a complete explanation, but it is certainly a
- 10 partial information, but one of the reasons these
- 11 algorithms appear to be failing is that we looked to
- 12 see how does that accuracy vary with household size.
- 13 And we showed that as your household gets bigger and
- 14 as you have more than one person potentially using a
- 15 computer or a device, then the accuracy does appear to
- 16 fall.
- 17 So a simple explanation, we are trying to
- 18 infer gender potentially from a computer, which in my
- 19 case is used by my husband, used by me, used by my
- 20 kids to watch My Little Pony videos. It is going to
- 21 be very hard to actually work out what gender a pair
- 22 of eyeballs are when you do not have just one pair of
- 23 eyeballs.
- Now, another point I want to make is not
- 25 just that this kind of data inference process in the

- 1 use of algorithms on big data does not seem to provide
- 2 necessarily insights that we might fear it does in
- 3 terms of how accurate it is, it is just because these
- 4 are hearings about competition is that you often hear
- 5 repeated the mantra, the idea that there is a link
- 6 between access to data and the ability to compete.
- 7 And especially in a world of algorithms, you
- 8 can see the argument for that and that perhaps if I
- 9 have a larger data set, I can train my algorithm to
- 10 perform that much better and be able to outcompete my
- 11 rivals. However, what I saw in this study, at least
- 12 in this early -- potentially early and nascent stage
- 13 in this industry is that the size of data did not seem
- 14 to matter that much, or really at all that I could see
- in the data, of how well these data brokers were doing
- 16 in terms of accuracy.
- 17 And that suggests perhaps an argument which
- 18 I think we will probably be hearing about in two
- 19 weeks, that really the quality of algorithms are going
- 20 to be potentially more important than the quality of
- 21 [indiscernible] these algorithms may end up being more
- 22 important than the actual size of data that are used
- 23 to train these algorithms.
- 24 So with that, I will say thank you so much
- 25 for listening. Apologies again for not being in

11/6/2018

```
1
     attendance. It does look wonderful. And if you have
     any questions, feel free to email me. Thank you very,
 2
 3
     very much.
 4
               MR. STIVERS:
                              Thank you, Catherine, in
 5
     absentia.
 6
               (Applause.)
 7
 8
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

25

1	
2	CORPORATE DATA ETHICS: RISK MANAGEMENT FOR THE
3	BIG DATA ECONOMY
4	MR. STIVERS: All right. Our next speaker
5	is Dennis Hirsch from The Ohio State University Moritz
6	School of Law.
7	MR. HIRSCH: Commissioners and FTC staff,
8	thank you for inviting me here today and giving me the
9	opportunity to present my research at this hearing. I
10	am going to discuss one of the hearing's principal
11	topics, whether companies can use improved privacy
12	performance for competitive advantage.
13	To address this topic, I need first to
14	slightly reframe it. The question should not just be
15	whether companies can use improved privacy performance
16	to achieve competitive advantage, but whether they can
17	use more responsible data practices at large to do so,
18	including issues of bias, procedural fairness, and
19	manipulation. Some companies are doing this, and they
20	have a name for this broader project. They call it
21	data ethics.
22	I am currently leading an Ohio State
23	research project that is studying corporate data

ethics and, today, I am going to share with you the

preliminary findings from this research and I will

- 1 address four questions. One, what is data ethics?
- 2 Two, why are companies engaging in it? Three, how are

- 3 companies trying to achieve it? And four, what does
- 4 this mean for the FTC's regulatory authorities?
- I was led to this topic a couple of years
- 6 ago when at a roundtable discussion I heard the chief
- 7 privacy officer for a large company say that her
- 8 department was debating what was ethical to do with
- 9 data and what was not ethical to do with it. And this
- 10 surprised me. She was a chief privacy officer, why
- 11 wasn't she worrying about compliance with privacy
- 12 laws?
- 13 And when I began to hear about other
- 14 companies engaged in the same activity, I thought it
- 15 would be interesting to study this phenomenon. I put
- 16 together a terrific team of colleagues, faculty
- 17 colleagues from the schools of business and computer
- 18 science, philosophy and sociology, and together, we
- 19 decided to use three methods to try to address this
- 20 question, a literature review, expert interviews, and
- 21 a broad survey of companies that use big data
- 22 analytics.
- So today, I am going to present our
- 24 preliminary findings, but first I need to make two
- 25 caveats. One, we have completed the literature review

- 1 and we are midway through the interviews, but we have
- 2 not done our survey as of yet. So this truly is
- 3 preliminary findings. We are still in the midst of
- 4 this study.
- 5 Second, our interviews focus on corporate
- 6 managers at large companies. So we are not getting a
- 7 comprehensive view of Corporate America, nor
- 8 necessarily are we getting a fully objective view.
- 9 That said, I think we have been getting some valuable
- 10 information that I will try and share with you today.
- 11 So as told to us by those that we
- 12 interviewed, the story starts with big data analytics
- 13 and its sister technologies, machine learning and
- 14 artificial intelligence. Now, it is well-known that
- 15 these technologies can create many benefits, some of
- 16 which we have heard about already today. But what the
- 17 companies told us is that they also produce important
- 18 risks.
- 19 And they identified four types of risks:
- 20 Risks of privacy violation, such as when Target used
- 21 predictive analytics to infer from customer purchasing
- 22 histories whether its female customers were pregnant;
- 23 risks of bias, as when Amazon recently discovered that
- 24 the artificial intelligence application it hoped to
- 25 use to sort through the thousands of resumes that it

- 1 received was systematically discriminating against
- 2 women, and Amazon caught that problem and decided not
- 3 to use that AI application; risks of procedural
- 4 unfairness as when black-box algorithms, which are not
- 5 subject to explanation or appeal, are used to inform
- 6 decisions whether to grant loans or jobs or housing;
- 7 and risks of exploitation or manipulation such as when
- 8 Cambridge Analytica used Facebook users' data to infer
- 9 the psychological types of those users and target them
- with political ads that they would find hard to 10
- 11 resist.
- 12 As the companies see it, these potential
- 13 harms threaten not just the individuals in question,
- 14 but also the reputation of the companies themselves,
- 15 and this creates an urgent issue for these companies,
- which is how to reduce these risks. As one corporate 16
- manager put it to us, if data use has much more 17
- impact, then you need a governance structure to help 18
- manage the impact of that data use to make sure the 19
- organization does not create more risk for itself. 20
- 21 Now, traditionally, companies have mitigated
- 22 digital risk by complying with privacy laws, but --
- 23 and this is a key point -- big data analytics renders
- that insufficient. And it does so for two main 24
- reasons. First of all, the risks that I just 25

- 1 mentioned start with privacy, but they go well beyond
- 2 it to bias, procedural unfairness, and manipulation.
- 3 So privacy law is not going to be sufficient to
- 4 address that.
- 5 Second, privacy law is premised on the idea
- 6 that given accurate notice, individuals can make
- 7 choices about what companies can do with their data.
- 8 So by making such choices, individuals can protect
- 9 themselves. But big data analytics changes this. It
- 10 allows companies to take surface data and infer latent
- 11 information from it. For example, it allows Target to
- 12 take customer purchasing histories of its female
- 13 customers and infer whether they are pregnant.
- 14 Given this ability to infer latent data from
- 15 surface information, people cannot know what they are
- 16 really revealing when they decide to hand over the
- 17 surface information. And as a result, they cannot use
- 18 notice and choice to protect themselves, at least when
- 19 it comes to big data analytics, machine learning and
- 20 AI. From the company's perspective, this means that
- 21 if they are going to protect individuals against the
- 22 risks that these technologies pose and so protect
- 23 their own reputations, they have to do more than
- 24 comply with privacy law. They have to ensure that
- 25 their practices are also ethical.

- 1 So here is what one lawyer who advises such
- 2 companies said to us: Preying on vulnerable
- 3 populations, treating people unfairly, manipulating
- 4 people in ways that could harm them, there is some of
- 5 that stuff that is perfectly legal, but it still may
- 6 not be a good business decision. I will throw out the
- 7 word "ethics." It is not the ethical thing to do.
- 8 Some companies that I work with, they take that stuff
- 9 very, very seriously. They do not want to do things
- 10 that feel or could be perceived as unethical.
- 11 Now, some, including some of our colleagues
- 12 in Europe, see data ethics as an attempt to take
- 13 Kantian or Aristotelian or other ethical philosophies
- 14 and use them to govern advanced data practices. But
- 15 that is not what we saw these companies doing. For
- 16 them, data ethics is beyond-compliance risk mitigation
- 17 for the big data economy. Hence, the title of my talk
- 18 today.
- 19 So that is what data ethics is. Why do
- 20 companies seek to achieve it when existing law does
- 21 not require them do so? We identified three principal
- 22 motivations: Reputation, employee retention, and the
- 23 threat of regulation. I have already mentioned
- 24 reputation, but the companies tell a more nuanced
- 25 story about it. There is reputation among customers

1 and users. This is essential to preserve the bonds of

- trust on which the flow of personal data depends. As 2
- 3 one company manager said to us, if you act ethically
- 4 and ensure that data use is ethical and you are fully
- 5 accountable for that, then your brand is trustworthy.
- 6 That is what we are all trying to achieve.
- 7 Then there is reputation among regulators
- 8 and advocates and a poor reputation among these
- 9 constituencies can lead to increased scrutiny in
- litigation. And, finally -- and this is the one that 10
- 11 surprised us a bit -- there is reputation among your
- 12 business partners. A lawyer for one technology
- 13 company saw this as the most important aspect since
- 14 other businesses are able to do due diligence in ways
- that individuals cannot and will not work with 15
- companies that do not pass muster. 16
- 17 Employee retention was a third major driver.
- Tech companies, in particular, expressed that 18
- competition for young engineers is fierce and is 19
- critical to corporate success and that companies need 20
- 21 to align their actions with these young people's
- values in order retain them. 22
- The third driver we saw was the threat of 23
- 24 regulation. Some companies believe that if they took
- 25 proactive steps to act responsibly, they would reduce

1 the chance of direct regulation, data ethics as a way

- 2 to preempt direct regulation. Others, with an eye on
- 3 the GDPR and other rules, saw data ethics not so much
- 4 as a way to avoid data regulation, but as a way to
- 5 prepare for it. They felt that if they aligned their
- 6 products and systems in advance, they would be able to
- 7 deal with such regulations more effectively and at
- 8 less cost than their competitors.
- 9 So with each of these drivers -- reputation,
- employee retention, threat of regulation -- companies 10
- 11 are seeking a form of competitive advantage.
- 12 thus, our research suggests that corporate data ethics
- represents a new form of competition in the 13
- 14 algorithmic society, one that goes beyond just
- 15 competing on privacy attributes. One leading privacy
- 16 professional put it this way, "I think that for some
- 17 of these companies, they have actually seen data
- stewardship as a competitive differentiator and that 18
- they are more trustworthy and people are more likely 19
- to do business with them and, therefore, pay higher 20
- 21 prices."
- 22 I should add that several interviewees
- 23 expressed that their company's values were also very
- 24 important in driving their data ethics initiatives,
- 25 and that was particularly true where a CEO or a

- 1 founder had instilled those values particularly
- 2 strongly. So that can also be a motivator.
- Now, we have looked at the what and the why
- 4 of data ethics. The next question is the how. Here,
- 5 it is helpful to divide this into two areas, process
- 6 and substance. In terms of process, one of the really
- 7 interesting developments that we found is the
- 8 transformation of the privacy officer role into a role
- 9 that included not only privacy, but also issues of
- 10 bias and procedural unfairness and manipulation.
- 11 Reflecting this, some companies changed the
- 12 title of the position to include the word "ethics" or
- 13 "data ethics" in it. This is a new development that
- 14 has just arisen, we think, within the last year. But
- 15 it could soon be common to have a chief data ethics
- 16 officer to go along with your CIO or your CISO or your
- 17 CPO.
- 18 Another interesting development was the
- 19 creation of new committees to advise the companies on
- 20 ethics. Some created internal committees, sometimes
- 21 called an ethics review committee, to review data
- 22 analytics projects that raised ethical risks. Such
- 23 committees could include representatives from legal,
- 24 privacy, security, engineering, and the affected
- 25 business unit, and we saw instances in which such a

- 1 committee advised against certain projects and the
- 2 companies turned down significant contracts on this

- 3 basis.
- 4 Other companies ran their ethical questions
- 5 by external committee, sometimes called external
- 6 advisory boards, that might include privacy and
- 7 consumer advocates or members of civil rights and
- 8 civil liberties groups or academics. In contrast to
- 9 the internal boards, these served in purely an
- 10 advisory role and helped to sensitize the company to
- 11 stakeholder concerns.
- 12 There was quite a bit of variety in the way
- 13 the companies managed in this area. For example, they
- 14 differed on the scope of their ethics management
- 15 activity. Some focused on the company's own internal
- 16 research with customers, personal information; others
- 17 expanded the scope to include not only their own
- 18 activities, but also those of data suppliers,
- 19 customers, and business partners, anyone whose ethical
- 20 lapses could be linked to them.
- 21 I practiced and taught environmental law
- 22 before I turned to data and privacy and these programs
- 23 reminded me of the way in which some companies audit
- the environmental performance of their entire supply
- 25 chain, a process they call greening the supply chain.

16

17

18

2	management structures and reporting systems. Some
3	localize the ethics function in a single person who
4	had a direct line of communication to the C-suite or
5	CEO. Others had a far more elaborate process in which
6	all data projects had to be submitted for review. As
7	we understood it, the first seemed to produce faster
8	decisions; the second, better quality decisions. So
9	there is a tradeoff here.
10	Turning from process to substance, we sought
11	to identify the standards that companies employ to
12	assess whether a given data analytics project is
13	ethical or not. The literature suggests that
14	companies employ or should employ formal principles
15	grounded in philosophies of ethics. For example, the

First Version

Companies also diverged in terms of

- they draw on such ethical traditions and published a 19 report that articulated four core principles --
- 20 rights, justice, welfare, and virtue -- that companies

Software and Information Industry Association that

Mark MacCarthy works with -- and he was here today --

- 21 should follow when making decisions about ethics.
- 22 The companies we talked to were not using
- any such formal framework. What we saw was far more 23
- intuitive. One manager referred to the quote 24
- 25 "fairness check," which the manager described as would

- 1 my mother think this is okay. Would I want this to
- 2 happen to my kid? Do I feel good about this
- 3 personally?
- 4 Another employs the ear test. Saying the
- 5 ear test simply means to me, does that sound right?
- 6 Does that sound like a bad idea? Do the words coming
- 7 out of your mouth make sense from both a legal,
- 8 ethical and business standpoint?
- 9 So these companies are using much more
- 10 intuitive expectation-based standards rather than
- 11 formal philosophical ones. Such standards fit with
- 12 the idea, mentioned earlier, that companies are
- 13 seeking not to implement an ethical philosophy, but
- 14 rather to engage in beyond-compliance risk mitigation.
- 15 In this sense, data ethics is a new dimension of
- 16 corporate social responsibility. It is CSR for the
- 17 data-driven business.
- 18 Responsibility, appropriateness,
- 19 trustworthiness, fairness, these seem to be the
- 20 currency of data ethics. Now, these can be difficult
- 21 concepts to operationalize and some companies seem to
- 22 really struggle with drawing these lines. The hardest
- 23 question seems it to be how to get the balance right,
- 24 how to determine, considering the potential benefits
- 25 and risks, what is fair and what is not. As one

- 1 attorney said to us, when do these lines get crossed?
- 2 That is not always obvious.
- What does all this mean for a regulator,
- 4 like the FTC? Well, when you step back from what we
- 5 have learned so far, you really see two things. You
- 6 see a pretty clear consensus among the larger, more
- 7 sophisticated companies, at least, that it is
- 8 important to go beyond compliance and seek to mitigate
- 9 the risks that big data analytics can pose.
- 10 So there is quite a bit of agreement on the
- 11 what and the why. But the how question is much more
- 12 murky. Companies are experimenting with many
- 13 management processes and trying to figure out which
- 14 will be more effective, and there is some confusion as
- 15 to how to draw the line between responsible and
- 16 irresponsible behaviors.
- I mentioned that I came to privacy from the
- 18 environmental field. And this situation reminds me in
- 19 some ways of that which environmental regulators faced
- 20 when companies started to compete seriously in terms
- 21 of their environmental performance, which is known as
- 22 green business. One thing that environmental
- 23 regulators did and that the FTC could do is to collect
- 24 and share best practices in this area as a way of
- 25 getting more companies to adopt them.

1	Another	would	be	to	adopt	а	leadership

2 program that recognizes companies that are going above

- 3 and beyond in this area and so add to the reputational
- 4 value they derive from doing so.
- 5 A third would be to define some standards in
- 6 this area. Now, I would caution against doing this
- 7 with respect to process. There seems to be a lot of
- 8 positive experimentation going on and regulators may
- 9 want to let that play out before determining that one
- 10 approach is preferable to another, but it may be worth
- 11 giving this further thought with respect to drawing
- 12 the substantive lines.
- Were a regulator to provide some guidance,
- 14 that could give companies a clearer sense of what the
- 15 regulator's expectations are and help them to make
- 16 some of the tough calls. It could also set a floor
- 17 that all companies have to pay attention to. Right
- 18 now, we are seeing the larger, more sophisticated
- 19 companies start to manage data ethics. But other
- 20 companies that are not paying attention to these
- 21 issues could do some really bad things that could not
- 22 only hurt people, but could also turn the public
- 23 against data analytics, machine learning and AI more
- 24 generally.
- 25 As one attorney said to us, "In this fast-

1 paced world where there is, you know, huge financial

- 2 opportunity for companies, you can easily see
- 3 scenarios where someone is going to, quite frankly,
- bring down the whole house of cards by doing something 4
- 5 just totally unethical and totally unfair and screw it
- 6 for the rest of the industry." Seen in this light, a
- 7 regulator's decision to set a floor for fair and
- 8 ethical behavior could potentially support the efforts
- 9 of the current leaders while still giving them room to
- distinguish themselves. 10
- 11 If the FTC wanted to develop such
- 12 substantive guidelines, rules of the road for
- 13 predictive analytics, it seems to me that it has the
- 14 power to do so. The line that companies are trying to
- 15 draw is between advanced analytics that is
- 16 appropriate, and that which is unappropriate, between
- 17 that which is responsible and that which is
- 18 irresponsible, between that which is fair and that
- which is unfair. 19
- Section 5 of the FTC Act, of course, gives 20
- 21 the Commission the power to define unfair business
- 22 acts or practices and so to draw these lines.
- 23 FTC's unfairness authority has some useful features in
- 24 this regard. Unfairness is an open and flexible
- 25 standard intended to adapt to emerging and changing

Τ	technologies and business models. It requires the
2	Commission to balance benefits and costs, which is
3	important in an area like big data analytics that
4	offers many benefits, as well as many risks. And
5	unfairness is intended precisely for those situations
6	in which individuals cannot protect themselves, where
7	in the language of Section $5(n)$, the injuries are not
8	reasonably avoidable by the consumers themselves.
9	That is where we are with respect to
10	advanced analytics. Individuals cannot understand how
11	these technologies work and so cannot use traditional
12	privacy protections, notice and choice, to protect
13	themselves. Some companies are moving proactively to
14	protect them. The FTC could potentially use its own
15	unfairness authority to support this corporate data
16	ethics effort.
17	Thank you for letting me share my thoughts
18	and research with you today.
19	(Applause.)
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	

-	٦		CDDDGII	7/ 7/ 7/ 7/		DDTTTAAT
,	/.	H K H H	SPRECH	AINI)	DATA	PRTVACY

- 3 MR. STIVERS: Next, we have Jane Bambauer
- 4 from Arizona, Rogers College of Law. Here we go.
- 5 Thank you.
- 6 MS. BAMBAUER: Thanks for having me. I want
- 7 to do something that will give me a little information
- 8 and give you a chance to wake up. So please stand up
- 9 if you can, if you are willing and able, and then if
- 10 you are not a lawyer, sit back down. I just want to
- 11 get a sense of what this audience -- if you are not a
- 12 lawyer -- okay, so that is about half of you.
- And then, for those who are still standing,
- 14 if you do not know what the case Sorrell vs. IMS is
- 15 about, sit down. Oh, good. Okay, this is going to be
- 16 valuable. Thank you.
- Okay, all right. So my goal with this talk
- 18 is to provide a descriptive account of what is going
- 19 on in First Amendment law and the ways that it might
- 20 actually limit some of what the FTC may want to do,
- 21 even if it has set its sights on what it thinks is the
- 22 best policy. I am going to be as descriptive as I can
- 23 without letting my own policy preferences kind of
- 24 shape that description because I will have a chance
- 25 tomorrow to talk again about what I think about best

1 policies. So I am going to do my best just to be sort

- 2 of honest about what is going on in the courts. But
- 3 the courts are being quite active in this sphere and
- 4 you all should pay attention.
- 5 Okay. So before I dive in, though, let me
- 6 tell you a little bit about what I am not going to
- 7 talk about. I will not talk about restrictions on
- 8 commercial speech. The commercial speech doctrine, it
- 9 is a little bit misleading. It is actually a narrow
- 10 category that covers just marketing messages and
- 11 advertising. So some people sometimes think that
- 12 commercial speech, which gives lesser protection to
- 13 commercial -- it is a doctrine that gives lesser
- 14 protection, that that would apply any time someone is
- 15 selling something to someone else or any time that
- 16 somebody has a commercially-motivated purpose to say
- 17 something and that is not accurate. Like books are
- 18 sold, right, and obviously books receive full
- 19 protection.
- 20 So commercial speech doctrine is narrow and
- 21 it is related to potential privacy regulation because
- 22 privacy laws often have as at least one of their end
- 23 goals to affect how marketers can craft messages. So
- 24 in that sense, it may be related.
- 25 Also, if companies are giving false

- 1 assurances, either explicitly or implicitly, to
 - 2 consumers that their privacy is protected when it is

- 3 really not, that is related to the commercial speech
- 4 doctrine. The commercial speech doctrine does not
- 5 allow any protection, any First Amendment protection
- 6 to false and misleading commercial claims.
- 7 And that is interesting in what it means to
- 8 be misleading, especially when a company is committing
- 9 an omission, when they are not saying anything. It is
- 10 still an open question about whether that is
- 11 sufficiently misleading to remove the company from the
- 12 ambit of First Amendment protection, and there are
- 13 some papers, including one that I have written
- 14 recently, that kind of have tackled this question of
- 15 who gets to decide what it is to be false or
- 16 misleading -- and by the way, I am sorry, I mangled
- 17 Rebecca Tushnet's article. Hers is actually called
- 18 "It Depends on What the Meaning of False Is." I was
- 19 writing these slides late.
- 20 But we engage in a little bit of a debate
- 21 about who should decide and whether the courts need to
- 22 be involved. And it is interesting, but I am not
- 23 going to talk about it today.
- 24 The other interesting thing that is out of
- 25 scope for today is the compelled speech doctrine. So

1 that is related to privacy because regulators might be

- 2 interested in something like just-in-time privacy
- 3 disclosures that make clear notice about how a company
- 4 is going it use your data and we may be interested in
- 5 forcing companies to actually provide these
- 6 disclosures.
- 7 And the Supreme Court has given its blessing
- 8 to mandated disclosures that are purely factual and
- 9 uncontroversial information, so maybe like nutrition
- 10 labels on food items. I think most people tend to
- 11 think of that as purely factual. But it is not clear
- 12 whether a privacy policy would be -- or mandated
- 13 privacy policies would be purely factual and
- 14 uncontroversial. And I talk about this at some length
- in another article. So if you are interested in this
- 16 topic, you can see my article that tries to map out
- 17 what courts, especially lower courts, have done to
- 18 decide whether a factual mandated disclosure is
- 19 ideological and, therefore, subject to constitutional
- 20 review or merely informational and not subject to any
- 21 amount of review.
- 22 Interesting stuff, but we do not have time
- 23 because I want to get straight to the core of what
- 24 almost every privacy law is going to wind up
- 25 potentially coming into conflict with, and that is a

- 1 restriction on noncommercial speech.
- 2 So this usually will happen in the course of

- 3 privacy regulation through one of two ways. Either a
- 4 law will put a limit on the transfer of personal data
- 5 between, say, one company and another or it will put a
- 6 limit on the initial collection or maybe even the
- 7 initial inference based on already-collected data
- 8 about a person. And, you know, almost every privacy
- 9 law, if you think about the FIPPs, the Fair
- 10 Information Practice Principles, they usually involve
- 11 giving the data subject some amount of control over
- 12 these two activities. And that control necessarily
- 13 puts a limit on these data transfers or the data
- 14 collection.
- So much of what I am going to say, but not
- 16 all of it, is lifted from an earlier article I did
- 17 called "Is Data Speech?" asking, well, okay, is the
- 18 First Amendment relevant here? Do we need to worry
- 19 about potential constitutional review when we are
- 20 dealing with data privacy?
- 21 So let's start with the -- oh, that is
- 22 right. To ground the discussion, I would like to
- 23 have you, in the back of your head, thinking about
- 24 the California Consumer Privacy Act because I think
- 25 that -- for many consumers, that seems to be a model

- 1 privacy law. It seems to tap into what many people
- 2 want or at least believe that they want.
- 3 And the most important rights that are
- 4 relevant for my discussion is that it gives
- 5 Californians the right to say no -- this is taken from
- 6 the website of the designers of the law -- it gives
- 7 Californians the right to say no to the sale of
- personal information. It also, by the way, gives them 8
- 9 the right to demand the deletion of personal data
- unless it is required for the service of the company. 10
- 11 And just like with the GDPR, if a
- 12 Californian does opt out of data sale, for example,
- 13 they still must be given service on the same terms as
- somebody who has not opted out. But unlike the GDPR, 14
- 15 it is an opt-out regime rather than an opt-in regime.
- 16 Okay. So as I tell you about some of the
- 17 case law, work with this hypo -- law professors love
- hypos, so ask yourself, okay, how does this affect the 18
- constitutionality of California's recently adopted, 19
- but not yet implemented, law? 20
- 21 I am going to start with data
- 22 transmissions. These little stick figures are meant
- 23 to be like companies or people who are selling data,
- and that red thing is data. 24
- So the first question that free speech 25

- - 1 lawyers generally ask is, well, is the First Amendment
 - 2 even relevant here? Does it cover this kind of
 - 3 activity? Would we call this activity speech? And I
 - 4 am starting with this rather than the initial data
 - 5 collection, even though it usually comes later because
 - 6 I think this question is actually much easier to
 - 7 answer. I think courts are converging on a clear,
 - 8 yes, this is speech, this is covered.
 - 9 So the Supreme Court itself in earlier cases
- 10 had found that really dry information, like credit
- 11 reports or beer ingredients, are speech and really
- 12 anything that communicates from one person or entity
- 13 to another is speech. The lower courts, too, found
- 14 that even in the context of privacy laws that the
- 15 privacy laws may survive scrutiny, but that scrutiny
- 16 must be used.
- 17 Then the case of Sorrell vs. IMS, which most
- 18 of you do not know about which delights me because I
- 19 can tell you about it, really made this even more
- 20 clear. So this was a case from 2011 or 2012 involving
- 21 a Vermont statute that banned the sale of prescription
- 22 data to pharmaceutical companies if the pharmaceutical
- 23 company was going to use the data to fine-tune the
- 24 detailing, basically the marketing messages that it
- 25 made for doctors. So the data did not have the

1 identities of the patients, but the data does have

- 2 identities of the doctors. So you can see it was
- 3 justified partly on privacy grounds and partly on
- 4 public health grounds.
- And as a privacy law, this seems rather 5
- 6 narrow, but you can see how the implications might
- 7 affect other types of broader privacy laws because if
- you think of doctors as standing in for consumers 8
- 9 here, the law was trying to give doctors the
- opportunity -- they could opt-in to these types of 10
- 11 marketing messages based on their data if they wanted
- 12 to, but it was trying to give them some control such
- 13 that behavioral advertisers basically would not have a
- 14 lot of detail about their habits.
- 15 So the Supreme Court -- by the way, some
- 16 commenters and even the circuit courts that were
- 17 hearing similar cases before Sorrell was decided
- thought this type of law would fall outside the First 18
- Amendment protection completely because data that is 19
- just like sitting in a server and that is just sold 20
- 21 for these types of purposes is no different from any
- other product. I think the First Circuit even said it 22
- is like the equivalent of beef jerky -- selling beef 23
- 24 jerky. The Supreme Court definitely rejected that.
- 25 So in an opinion by Justice Kennedy, he

- 1 begins the analysis by saying this Court has held that
- 2 the creation and dissemination of information are
- 3 speech within the meaning of the First Amendment.
- 4 Facts, after all, are the beginning point of much of
- 5 the speech that is essential to advance human
- 6 knowledge and to conduct human affairs.
- 7 In the end, it got a little confusing
- 8 because the case was ultimately decided on grounds of
- 9 viewpoint discrimination because what at least Justice
- 10 Kennedy thought was the most -- the biggest offense
- 11 about this law was that it prevented only
- 12 pharmaceutical companies from using this type of tool
- 13 to craft their messages to try to persuade doctors to
- 14 do something, and it left open any other speaker who
- 15 was trying to persuade a doctor to do anything else,
- 16 it left access to the data open to them.
- 17 So the case was ultimately decided on
- 18 viewpoint discrimination grounds but the dicta that
- 19 came earlier seems pretty compelling and especially
- 20 because it is consistent with what the Supreme Court
- 21 has said or at least assumed in the past, that if
- 22 something communicates, it is speech unless it is in
- 23 some very narrow special category like fraud,
- 24 defamation, and a few others, incitement.
- 25 Okay. Well, all right, so data privacy law

- 1 might have to undergo scrutiny or probably will have
- 2 to undergo scrutiny. What level of scrutiny is going

- to apply? This question is much harder to answer. 3
- a case called Dun & Bradstreet vs. Greenmoss Builders 4
- 5 involved a credit report, a credit report that was
- 6 wrong importantly. And in a defamation action, the
- 7 Supreme Court decided that only intermediate scrutiny,
- you know, a lower level of protection applies in this 8
- 9 defamation case because credit reports that are given
- to just a couple potential lenders are matters of 10
- 11 purely private concern.
- 12 So you can see a line with this case
- 13 developing, emerging, that separates speech of public
- 14 concern or general concern from speech of purely
- 15 private concern. Dun & Bradstreet could have been
- 16 limited to just defamation cases, but it has not been
- 17 limited to that. So the Supreme Court itself has
- 18 cited to Dun & Bradstreet in cases that have nothing
- to do with privacy for the proposition that speech of 19
- purely private concern is not nearly as protected. 20
- 21 So you might think, okay, well, then privacy
- 22 laws are going to have to only undergo intermediate
- 23 scrutiny, but more recently, in Reed vs. Town of
- Gilbert, the Supreme Court decided that strict 24
- 25 scrutiny must apply to any law that, on its face,

- 1 makes a distinction of any sort based on the content
- 2 of that communication.
- 3 And if you think about the California
- 4 Consumer Privacy Act or many of the regulations that
- 5 the FTC, in the past at least, has considered or that
- 6 is included in the GDPR, the linchpin for regulation
- 7 is personal information and it is defined in certain
- 8 ways and that is all about the content of the data.
- 9 So if Reed is applied faithfully, it is not clear that
- 10 courts will be able to do this. But if we are serious
- 11 about Reed, then it looks like strict scrutiny would
- 12 apply. At this point, I do not have a confident
- 13 prediction about which level of scrutiny would apply.
- 14 But going back to Sorrell for a minute, in
- 15 the end, when the First Amendment is applied to some
- 16 sort of privacy law, it is possible that courts could
- 17 distinguish cases like Sorrell because even in the
- 18 opinion itself Justice Kennedy said, well, perhaps the
- 19 state could have addressed physician confidentiality
- 20 or privacy through a more coherent policy.
- Now, some might object to the idea that the
- 22 Vermont law was incoherent because it was targeting
- 23 kind of the most obnoxious form of data sale, then
- 24 maybe the legislature was right to just pinpoint that
- 25 particular form of data sale and leave all others, you

- 1 know, untampered. But if we take this seriously, then
 - 2 perhaps something like the California statute is more
 - 3 likely to survive because it is broad, because it is
 - 4 so comprehensive.
 - I have some doubts, though, rather that
 - 6 there are at least a few reasons to think that the
 - 7 Government would have to prepare strong arguments and
 - 8 a good base of evidence in order to defend especially
 - 9 a broad privacy law that prohibits the transmission of
- 10 data. For one thing, just in the past, even since the
- 11 1960s, the Supreme Court has listened to cases that
- 12 involve the clash between privacy and the First
- 13 Amendment, usually in the content of some sort of
- 14 magazine publication and has found that the privacy
- 15 interests are not compelling enough to outweigh the
- 16 general interest in speech.
- 17 The other thing, though -- I am going to
- 18 skip this for a second in the interest of time. The
- 19 other thing is there has been a series of Supreme
- 20 Court cases, none of them directly related to privacy,
- 21 but each of them showing that the Supreme Court is
- 22 extremely skeptical now of any attempt by the
- 23 Government to justify what it is doing based on just
- 24 kind of common sense ideas of harms or risks.
- 25 So Brown vs. Entertainment Merchants

- 1 Association, for example, was a case that involved a
- 2 California ban on the sale of violent video games to
- 3 minors unless the minors had their parents' consent,
- 4 and the Supreme Court found that the law was
- 5 unconstitutional, even though the state brought a
- 6 mountain of social science evidence with it because
- 7 the Supreme Court -- rightly in my view, but, you
- 8 know, obviously reasonable minds can differ -- but the
- 9 Supreme Court thought that social science evidence was
- 10 actually quite bad. It was poorly done.
- 11 So the courts are showing an increasing
- 12 willingness to even look at the -- probe the quality
- 13 of the evidence that the Government has and offers in
- 14 order to justify their restrictions on speech.
- 15 Let me spend just a minute talking about the
- 16 data collection side of things. So for a long time --
- 17 so this guy is using his cell phone, I guess, to
- 18 record someone. So for a long time, the assumption
- 19 was data collection is not protected by the First
- 20 Amendment, even though subsequent publication of that
- 21 information would be.
- So in a case called Deitemann vs. Time, the
- 23 Ninth Circuit decided that Time Magazine -- they snuck
- 24 a couple journalists into a quack's office, like a quy
- 25 who just was waving wands and turning knobs and

- pretending to cure diseases, and they did an exposé on 1
- 2 him and the Court found that the actual publication
- 3 was fully protected by the First Amendment.
- 4 could not be sued for public disclosure of private
- 5 facts, irrelevant tort. But the sneaking in of
- 6 technology to record -- to surreptitiously record what
- 7 was happening, the secret photographs, that was
- 8 completely unprotected the Court said.
- 9 And the Supreme Court, in a case, Bartnicki
- vs. Vopper, said something similar. That downstream 10
- publications are protected, but actually getting 11
- 12 access to information or knowledge is unprotected
- 13 conduct. It is just conduct; it is not speech.
- always seemed weird to me because if you think about 14
- 15 the reason to limit data collection, it usually has
- 16 something to do either with knowledge creation by the
- 17 person who is collecting the data or with downstream
- 18 communications that that person intends to have.
- 19 And so if we think of both knowledge and
- communicating as being core to the First Amendment's 20
- 21 goals then why should limitations on collecting
- 22 information in the first place get a free pass and not
- 23 get any scrutiny at all?
- 24 Well, sure enough, in the last couple years
- 25 -- this is a really recent development, but there have

- 1 been right-to-record cases that are starting to chip
- 2 away at this distinction. The first set of cases have

- 3 to do with recording the police in public. And, now,
- 4 every circuit that has heard these types of cases has
- 5 decided that there is a First Amendment right to
- 6 record police. The Seventh Circuit has gone further
- 7 and said there is a right to record any time you are
- 8 in public.
- 9 And then, also, there have been successful
- First Amendment challenges to so-called ag-gag laws 10
- 11 that prohibit people from secretly recording at
- 12 commercial farms. And so that, too, is suggesting
- 13 that even surreptitious recording, even in private
- 14 spaces, has been getting increasing First Amendment
- 15 attention.
- 16 All right. So I raise all of these legal
- 17 limits not to discourage the FTC in any way from
- crafting responsible privacy policy, but rather in a 18
- 19 way to applaud you for doing these types of hearings
- because it is tempting to do something like what I 20
- 21 think the FDA had done, regrettably, a few years ago
- 22 and to just kind of plan to defend your policy later
- 23 in court. But it will save you a lot of headache and
- 24 heartache if you have a good evidence base and a good
- 25 theory of what type of interest and seclusion or

1	confidentiality you are actually trying to preserve in
2	order to come prepared for a First Amendment defense.
3	The other option, of course and this has
4	come up already is to actually prohibit disfavored
5	uses that really are conduct rather than speech. So
6	that is an option as well and then you do not have to
7	defend against the First Amendment at all.
8	All right, thank you very much.
9	(Applause.)
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	

25

Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century

- 1 FTC EXPERIENCE WITH DATA MARKETS
- 2 MR. STIVERS: All right. So we have Haidee
- 3 Schwartz as our next speaker.
- MS. SCHWARTZ: So I am Haidee Schwartz. 4 Ι
- 5 am the Acting Deputy Director of the Bureau of
- Competition at the FTC. First, a disclaimer, these 6
- 7 remarks are my own. They are not those of any
- particular Commissioner or the Commission as a whole. 8
- 9 I also want to say that I am looking at this from the
- Competition side of the FTC. I believe my colleagues 10
- 11 in Consumer Protection are talking on other panels.
- 12 So this is from the Competition side.
- 13 When people usually talk about data, they
- usually talk about the four Vs of big data: Volume, 14
- 15 how much data are we talking about; velocity, how much
- 16 data is coming through and how quickly, and for us
- 17 that means how much does it have to be updated and
- what is the flow; variety, what are the different 18
- forms of data and are they complements or substitutes; 19
- and voracity, how accurate or inaccurate is the data? 20
- 21 In the FTC context, when we think about data
- 22 markets, the four Vs are implicitly part of our
- considerations. And we look at how big data is being 23
- 24 Is it a product, is it an input, is it a tool? used.
- 25 Often, it is two or three of these things. And, of

- 1 course, we look at whether the data is unique or
 - 2 broadly available. This is particularly important

- 3 because it affects entry and expansion options of
- 4 other firms in the market.
- 5 So how do these cases often look to us and
- 6 how do they come to us? In the instance of two
- 7 database companies merging, they often sell data
- 8 products. And two of the older examples that I have
- 9 are these type of cases where it is two merging
- 10 databases. If we go back to 2001, the FTC challenged
- 11 the consummated merger of Heart Trust and First
- 12 DataBank. That involved the merger of two competing
- 13 providers of integral drug data files.
- 14 Then if you go forward to 2010, the FTC
- 15 challenged Dun & Bradstreet's acquisition of QED,
- 16 which was a division of Scholastic that involved K
- 17 through 12 educational marketing data, such as
- 18 contact, demographic, and other key information
- 19 related to teachers, administrators of schools, and
- 20 school districts. So if you look back, you know, we
- 21 have a long history of where the database is the
- 22 product and we are challenge those mergers.
- In some of the more recent cases I will
- 24 discuss in this presentation, data was a key input.
- 25 It wasn't the actual product itself, but it was

- 1 integral and essential to the product. In many cases
- 2 we will look at, data is also being used as a tool and
- 3 it can be a tool and a product, a tool and a key
- 4 input. And in cases involving data markets, we will
- 5 look at how the data is being used and whether it is a
- 6 key differentiator as well as other key dynamics.
- 7 In these data cases, entry conditions are
- 8 often critical. What other firms, if any, could
- 9 replicate the competition lost in their relevant
- 10 market discussing how data may facilitate or create
- 11 impediments to that entry.
- 12 As I have alluded to, the FTC has a long
- 13 history of cases involving data markets. The history
- 14 goes back to at least 1996 when the FTC filed
- 15 administrative complaints again ADP's 1995 acquisition
- 16 of AutoInfo's assets, charging that the acquisition
- 17 would raise prices and reduce the quality of service
- and innovation to the automobile salvage yard
- 19 information management industry. So these are key
- 20 tools that the automobile salvage yard used and as
- 21 well as insurers used. The parties each maintained
- 22 interchanges which were essentially databases of
- 23 numbering systems for autoparts and parts assembled
- 24 that insurers and salvage yard use as sort of an index
- 25 to determine interchangeability of parts.

First Version Competition and Consumer Protection in the 21st Century

- 1 The parties also had significant software
- 2 assets, an electronic communication system that
- 3 allowed auto salvage yards to actually buy the parts
- 4 and see automatically and quickly, sort of through a
- 5 central database, what the inventory was at the other
- yards that subscribed. 6
- 7 In the end, the case settled with the
- 8 divestiture of the former AutoInfo's assets as an
- 9 ongoing business, which included granting the acquirer
- an unrestricted license to the interchange which, by 10
- 11 that time, had become sort of the default industry
- 12 standard for a cross-numbering index for parts.
- 13 Moving on to 2014, CoreLogic and DataQuick,
- 14 data as a product. This was a merger the FTC
- challenged in March. In March 2014, CoreLogic agreed 15
- 16 to settle FTC charges that its acquisition of
- 17 DataQuick would likely substantially lessen
- competition in the market for national assessor and 18
- recorder bulk data. 19
- So what is national assessor and recorder 20
- 21 bulk data? It is current and historical data on
- 22 properties pulled from local public records, like
- 23 deeds, mortgages, et cetera, that is aggregated and
- standardized in bulk format that includes information 24
- 25 about ownership value and other characteristics of

- 1 properties. So it is public information, but it is
- 2 not standardized, it is not easy to collect, and you

- 3 need both historical and going forward. Customers of
- 4 this data, so customers of the companies, use the data
- 5 in various propriety programs for risk and fraud
- 6 management tools, valuation models, and a lot of other
- 7 uses.
- 8 The complaint alleged that the merger would
- 9 eliminate one of the three providers of national
- assessor and recorder bulk data, increasing the risk 10
- 11 of coordination between the remaining two firms and
- 12 the risk that CoreLogic could unilaterally raise
- 13 prices.
- 14 In terms of market structure, there were
- 15 regional assessor and recorder bulk data firms, but
- 16 the Commission looked at that and saw that they could
- 17 not combine or reposition to actually compete in the
- in the national assessor and recorder bulk data 18
- 19 market. They would have gaps, they would not be
- standardized, and there were other issues there. 20
- 21 At the time of the merger, CoreLogic
- 22 licensed its current and go-forward data to DataQuick,
- 23 which DataQuick was permitted to relicense in bulk.
- 24 So in other word, DataQuick was actually kind of
- 25 dependent on CoreLogic for the data. DataQuick used

- 1 the license data, along with its own historical data,
- 2 to compete head-to-head with CoreLogic.
- 3 Importantly, DataQuick was unique in its
- 4 ability to credibly threaten to enter because it
- 5 already had historical data. It had acquired a
- 6 company years before CoreLogic was willing to license
- 7 to them. Because it had acquired that historical
- 8 data, CoreLogic viewed it as a potential entrant and,
- 9 therefore, it sort of got economies of scale and scope
- by licensing to DataQuick, and it felt that DataQuick 10
- 11 would be in there anyway if it did not because it had
- 12 the historical data. It could have amassed the sort
- of ongoing data itself. So it was willing to license 13
- years ago to DataQuick after it had acquired an 14
- 15 historical database.
- 16 That said, it was very unlikely that anyone
- 17 else could enter because the breadth of historical
- data they would need to be gathered and the ability to 18
- continue gathering that data would be prohibitive. 19
- no one else was going to have that unique ability to 20
- 21 have the historical data.
- 22 The remedy that we constructed was designed
- 23 to allow a company called RealtyTrac to step into the
- 24 shoes of DataQuick as CoreLogic's license. The order
- 25 required CoreLogic to irrevocably license to

- - 1 RealtyTrac equivalent data to what DataQuick offered
 - 2 to its customers and update the bulk data for five
 - 3 That was then designed -- the five years were
 - 4 designed for RealtyTrac to compete with CoreLogic
 - 5 while developing its own ability to collect national
 - bulk data. 6
 - 7 As we implemented this, RealtyTrac realized
 - 8 that CoreLogic was not providing the entire data set
 - that DataQuick had access to and raised concerns that 9
- led to a Commission investigation. Just recently, in 10
- 11 March of 2018, the Commission modified the order after
- 12 finding that CoreLogic had not provided RealtyTrac
- 13 with all the required data on a timely basis.
- 14 modification adds three years to the original term of
- 15 the order and specifically spells out the quality,
- 16 service levels, and data transfer requirements.
- 17 Takeaways from the CoreLogic/DataQuick
- Here, the data was the product being sold and 18 merger.
- the breadth, detail, and the complexity of the data 19
- created barriers to entry. This matter highlighted 20
- 21 the complexities involved in attempting to remedy a
- 22 lessening of competition when data is the product.
- You would think it is a database, it is not that hard 23
- 24 to transfer, but, here, the buyer's due diligence may
- not -- what we learned is the buyer's due diligence 25

- 1 may not necessarily uncover missing or unnecessary
- 2 data in a timely fashion, and the Commission had
- 3 difficulty initially identifying the exact universe of

- 4 data required to effectively compete and required
- 5 additional work by the buyer, the monitor, and the
- 6 Commission to determine what data was missing, how it
- 7 needed to be delivered, and how it needed to be
- 8 continuously updated.
- 9 Verisk/EagleView, data as an input. So
- 10 here, it was not -- in 2014, the Commission issued an
- 11 administrative complaint seeking to block Verisk's
- 12 proposed acquisition of EagleView in the growing
- 13 market for rooftop aerial services. A Verisk
- 14 subsidiary competed with EagleView to provide software
- 15 that when combined with the library of aerial images
- 16 of rooftops allowed insurance adjustors to effectively
- 17 and efficiently and safely measure roofs.
- As you can imagine, the old-fashioned way
- 19 they used to do it was adjustors would actually get up
- 20 -- well, used to get up on the roofs and do the
- 21 measurements. That has issues with both accuracy and
- 22 also significant safety issues. The measurements, in
- 23 turn, allowed insurers to estimate the cost of repair
- 24 or replacement of insured roofs. Verisk also owns the
- 25 software that customers used to make other

- 1 measurements to estimate damage claims.
 - The Commission alleged a product market of

- 3 rooftop aerial measurement products, or RAMPs, for
- 4 insurance purposes. Interestingly, for insurance
- 5 purposes is key, in terms of if it was actually a
- 6 targeted customer market because the product was used
- 7 both by insurers and by adjusters and contractors, but
- 8 for insurance -- although the software products, you
- 9 know, functioned somewhat differently, both required
- 10 the same input, the aerial images and to carry out the
- 11 same functions.
- 12 That said, insurance companies -- the
- 13 Commission judged that insurance companies had
- 14 different needs and requirements than other customers,
- 15 like the contractors. You know, the contractors
- 16 generally felt that they could switch to manual
- 17 measurements. Insurers could not. As I noted, the
- 18 product here is not the data itself, but the data was
- 19 a key input to the product.
- 20 In terms of the market structure, the merger
- 21 of these two were judged to create a virtual monopoly.
- 22 EagleView was the first to develop software using
- 23 aerial images, and these are actually particular types
- 24 of aerial images. It is not just any old aerial
- 25 image. It had to have certain angles, certain types

- 1 of -- certain types of views, i.e., treeless,
- 2 leafless. In another few weeks, this will be a good

- 3 time of year to have aerial images because you can
- actually see the roof and the measurements. It is not 4
- 5 a particular pretty photo, but it does make a
- 6 difference in terms of aerial photos.
- 7 And at the time, EagleView had the first
- 8 mover advantage, amassing a market share of 90
- 9 percent. It also had, by far, the largest aerial
- image library. Verisk was a relatively new entrant, 10
- 11 entering just two years before the proposed
- 12 acquisition. But it quickly amassed, you know, a not
- 13 insignificant market share, substantially more than
- any other competitor, and it was offering discounts 14
- 15 and direct competition to EagleView. The Commission
- 16 alleged that if the transaction was consummated,
- 17 discounts would disappear and prices would rise.
- 18 An important aspect of Verisk and
- EagleView's competition is their ability to obtain the 19
- aerial images that are up-to-date, so the measurements 20
- 21 reflected those of current structures, high quality
- 22 because it allowed adjustors to identify attributes of
- the insured property, and it also had to be available 23
- on a national scale. National insurers wanted to be 24
- able to use the software for all of their insured 25

- 1 products and it was not worth it to them to sort of
- 2 have different providers in different areas of the
- 3 country.
- 4 EagleView, as I said, had the most extensive
- 5 library of aerial images. Importantly, insurers also
- 6 required the RAMPs integrate seamlessly with claims
- 7 estimation software, and because Verisk was the
- 8 leading provider of claims estimation software
- 9 generally, it was able to overcome and was uniquely
- 10 positioned to be able to overcome a more limited
- 11 library of aerial images by capitalizing on its
- 12 relationship with the insurers and the fact that it
- 13 had the best software and most sort of commonly-used
- 14 software.
- 15 Verisk and EagleView abandoned the
- 16 transaction after the Commission issued the complaint.
- 17 So the case was never considered by a court. But what
- 18 the Commission considered in the complaint provides us
- 19 with some insights. In this case, while data was not
- 20 the product defined in the product market, it was an
- 21 essential input into the product and affected a firm's
- 22 ability to compete and enter the market. The
- 23 Commission considered the incentives to increase the
- 24 quality and volume of data as a loss of innovation.
- 25 So that was also an issue.

- - 1 Now, I am going to talk a little bit about

- 2 CCC/Mitchell, which was a challenged merger in 2009
- 3 that the FTC challenged. Full disclosure, I actually
- 4 was in private practice at the time and was working on
- 5 behalf of Mitchell, but I am basing this entirely on
- 6 public information.
- 7 So access to data as an entry barrier. Ιt
- was a key input, not the actual product itself. 8 There
- 9 were two products at issue. One was Estimatics, which
- is a database used to generate repair estimates for 10
- automobiles, this was not particularly the product 11
- 12 used for sort of specialized trucks or other things
- 13 like that, and total loss valuation systems, which
- were used to determine when a vehicle was totaled and 14
- even more importantly, the value of it. 15
- 16 At the time of the merger, the big three,
- 17 which were CCC, Audatex and Mitchell, in that order,
- had about 99 percent of the estimatics market. There 18
- 19 were two fringe competitors. Most importantly, that
- we will talk about later is Web-Est. And for TLV, the 20
- 21 big three accounted for 90 percent of the market.
- Mitchell had entered later and had a significantly 22
- smaller share. 23
- 24 There were two types of customers. Insurers
- 25 and repair facilities for estimatics and primarily

insurers for TLV.

1

- Okay, database dynamics. So the primary
- 3 components of estimatics and TLV were the databases
- 4 themselves and the software. So how did the firms get
- 5 the databases? CCC had obtained an exclusive license
- 6 to the Hearst Business Publishing database called
- 7 "Motor" in 1998. Audatex and Mitchell each had sort
- 8 of grown their own system painstakingly over years,
- 9 and part of the reason why Mitchell was smaller is it
- 10 had taken them many years to create their own
- 11 database, and they did so.
- 12 Web-Est licensed Mitchell's database, but
- 13 under very restrictive conditions. It was not allowed
- 14 to sell to any of the top 50 insurers, it could not
- 15 have a communicating product, which meant that
- 16 basically it could only sell to independent repair
- 17 stations, not those that were part of a particular
- 18 repair network, and it could not integrate with other
- 19 third-party apps, you know, vendors, things that other
- 20 insurers and other service stations used.
- 21 So the proposed fix, CCC offered to do two
- 22 thing in terms of making a database available. One,
- 23 it offered to relinquish its exclusive rights to the
- 24 Hearst Motor database. That meant that any new
- 25 entrant could license that database. And it was fully

- 1 updated and would continue to be fully updated
- 2 because Hearst kept that database updated and it was
- 3 licensed.
- 4 And Mitchell would remove restrictions on
- 5 Web-Est and continue that database license. So,
- 6 therefore, there would be both Web-Est with the
- 7 Mitchell database and CCC offering to sort of
- 8 relinquish its exclusive, anyone else could have
- 9 access to the Hearst database. Audatex would continue
- 10 with its proprietary-owned database.
- 11 The judge found the availability of
- 12 databases would reduce the most critical barrier to
- 13 entry, but she still found that there was significant
- 14 other barriers. One, customers were sticky,
- 15 particularly the insurance customers that were
- 16 critical to success, and you needed to establish a
- 17 track record and have a lot of sort of support
- 18 capabilities. Scale mattered.
- 19 The judge did note that the Web-Est, which
- 20 was led by a guy named Eric Seidel had been in the
- 21 industry for a while, you know, had good experience,
- 22 had significantly grown his adjustable market share,
- 23 which had been really independent service stations,
- 24 but he only had 10 to 15 employees and so the sort of
- 25 growth curve was going to be too long and to steep.

- 1 It just would not be sufficient entry in the time
- 2 required. By comparison to Web-Est, 10 to 15
- 3 employees, CCC/Mitchell, after they combined, would
- 4 have had about 2,000 employees.
- 5 Interestingly, the judge actually decided
- this case as a coordinated effects case and not as a 6
- 7 unilateral effects case. She had found some issues
- with the FTC's expert's unilateral effects analysis. 8
- So it was a PI hearing, not a full trial on the 9
- merits, but she decided that the coordinated effects 10
- 11 were too likely.
- 12 Okay. Microsoft and LinkedIn, and this is
- 13 the last case I am going to discuss before talking
- about a few takeaways. So Microsoft is obviously 14
- 15 strong in operating systems for personal computers and
- 16 productivity software. LinkedIn is a professional
- 17 social network that a lot of us probably use.
- U.S. investigated, but did not take action. 18
- concluded that the merger did not raise competitive 19
- concerns related to data, but it did find -- so what 20
- 21 it found -- what it looked at -- and these are some of
- 22 the answers to questions that we often ask -- you
- 23 know, is the data readily available from other sources
- 24 or similar data. And, yes, we found that other -- you
- 25 know, the EC found that other sources existed for that

1

data.

- 2 They also found that the companies had not
- 3 particularly provided that data and made it available

- 4 on the market before. So there was not really going
- 5 to be a change post-merger. And they had relatively
- 6 low shares in the market that the EC was concerned
- 7 about.
- 8 The EC did require several commitments, and
- 9 those are just up there. Those primarily had to do
- with interoperability and ensuring that others could 10
- 11 be competitive on the professional social networks.
- 12 You can see those there. I am not going to read
- through them. But they did not have to do with 13
- 14 particularly the data possessed by the companies.
- 15 Okay, takeaways, and I am going to try and
- 16 end early. So takeaways, competition analysis,
- 17 because I am sure you guys have had a long day and I
- appreciate you all staying. Current antitrust 18
- analysis accounts for how firms compete using data. 19
- Data markets and sets are highly differentiated. Each 20
- 21 investigation looks very closely at the specific facts
- 22 of the case. We recognize that data markets are
- 23 dynamic. Quality and innovation effects may be
- 24 particularly important. They also may be harder to
- measure than price effects. How data enables or 25

- 1 hinders entry or expansion also may be particularly
- 2 important.
- 3 Remedies. In cases that involved data, just

- like in any other cases, we have a preference for 4
- 5 structural remedies. We have seen a number of cases
- that I have discussed where we look to divest or clone 6
- 7 a database versus a license. Sometimes we will allow
- 8 It depends on the specific facts of the a license.
- 9 There are issues related to how they are going
- to continue to obtain the data and keep a new data 10
- 11 flow that is accurate and is expansive.
- 12 What we found in our database cases and what
- we have learned is there is a lot of complexity to how 13
- 14 the data is stored, how it is updated, how it is kept
- 15 and how it is provided to customers. And it seems
- 16 simple, but there is actually more due diligence that
- 17 needs to be done not just by buyers of potential
- 18 assets, but by the Commission and others during that
- 19 process.
- There are often IP and copyright issues, and 20
- 21 while they are not favored, behavioral conditions may
- 22 be needed. In some of the cases that I talked about,
- 23 for example, CoreLogic, there were commitments that we
- 24 required related to allowing customers to break
- contracts so that the new firm could have contracts 25

25

Τ	going forward over a certain period of time. So
2	sometimes we have to overcome customer's reluctance
3	and, in some cases, ability to switch. We need to
4	give them the ability to switch, to have the new
5	entrant actually be able to have those customers.
6	There are other types of behavioral
7	conditions, including some support over transition
8	period that we will look at as well. But as noted,
9	structural is always preferred, including in data
10	cases.
11	Thank you, guys.
12	(Applause.)
13	MR. STIVERS: Thanks, Haidee, and thanks all
14	for coming today. We hope we will see many of you
15	back tomorrow morning at 9:00 a.m., and as I think we
16	announced on our website, ultimately there will be a
17	transcript available for these proceedings, as well as
18	the archive webcast. So thanks to all our
19	participants and thanks to all in attendance.
20	(Hearing adjourned.)
21	
22	
23	
24	

			First Version
mpetition and	Consumer Protect	tion in the 21s	t Century

Τ	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
2	
3	I, Linda Metcalf, do hereby certify that the
4	foregoing proceedings were digitally recorded by me
5	and reduced to typewriting under my supervision; that
6	I am neither counsel for, related to, nor employed by
7	any of the parties to the action in which these
8	proceedings were transcribed; that I am not a relative
9	or employee of any attorney or counsel employed by the
10	parties hereto, not financially or otherwise
11	interested in the outcome in the action.
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	LINDA METCALF, CER
17	Court Reporter
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	